

**Table G**  
**STATEMENT OF RECEIPTS AND EXPENDITURES - FYs 2015 - 2017**  
**State Universities and Colleges**  
**GRAND TOTAL (ALL ROs)**  
**(Amounts in Thousand Pesos)**

PARTICULARS	IN THOUSAND PESOS			GROWTH RATE	
	FY 2015 ACTUAL	FY 2016 ESTIMATES	FY 2017 ESTIMATES	2016 vs. 2015	2017 vs. 2016
<b>NATIONAL GOVERNMENT SUBSIDY</b>					
APPROPRIATIONS					
Personal Services	27,798,688	26,916,021	35,809,700	-3.18%	33.04%
Maintenance and Other Operating Expenses	11,031,923	11,518,629	11,262,326	4.41%	-2.23%
Capital Outlay	13,221,505	8,980,077	9,022,942	-32.08%	0.48%
Sub - Total, New General Appropriations	52,052,116	47,414,727	56,094,968	-8.91%	18.31%
Add: RLIP - Automatic Appropriations	2,275,499	2,246,603	2,717,000	-1.27%	20.94%
Total Appropriations - National Government Subsidy ( A )	54,327,615	49,661,330	58,811,968	-8.59%	18.43%
OBLIGATIONS					
Personal Services	27,715,495	26,916,021	35,809,700	-2.88%	33.04%
Maintenance and Other Operating Expenses	9,198,721	11,518,629	11,262,326	25.22%	-2.23%
Capital Outlay	8,060,247	8,980,077	9,022,942	11.41%	0.48%
Sub - Total, New General Appropriations	44,974,463	47,414,727	56,094,968	5.43%	18.31%
Add: RLIP - Automatic Appropriations	2,197,888	2,246,603	2,717,000	2.22%	20.94%
Total Obligations - National Government Subsidy ( B )	47,172,351	49,661,330	58,811,968	5.28%	18.43%
BALANCE	7,155,264	-	-		
Unreleased Appropriations	296,990	-	-		
Unobligated Allotment	6,858,274	-	-		
<b>INTERNALLY GENERATED INCOME</b>					
BEGINNING BALANCE ( ESTIMATES )	21,976,940	26,490,215	25,709,070	20.54%	-2.95%
ADD: INTERNALLY - GENERATED INCOME (RECEIPTS)	21,278,433	18,724,677	17,629,468	-12.00%	-5.85%
Tuition Fees	9,530,533	8,312,002	7,789,987	-12.79%	-6.28%
Income Collected from Students	6,382,209	5,144,968	4,369,376	-19.39%	-15.07%
Income from Other Sources	1,443,100	1,305,092	1,452,543	-9.56%	11.30%
Income from Revolving Fund	2,029,406	2,211,739	2,340,068	8.98%	5.80%
Grants / Donations	696,189	590,815	543,996	-15.14%	-7.92%
Others	1,196,996	1,160,061	1,133,498	-3.09%	-2.29%
Total Internally Generated Income (Receipts) ( C )	43,255,373	45,214,892	43,338,538	4.53%	-4.15%
LESS: CHARGES TO INCOME (EXPENDITURES) (D)	16,765,158	19,505,822	17,836,382	16.35%	-8.56%
Personal Services	3,885,399	3,903,108	3,892,389	0.46%	-0.27%
M O O E	8,341,491	9,497,624	8,863,765	13.86%	-6.67%
Fiduciary Fee	4,484,470	6,042,272	5,003,266	34.74%	-17.20%
Capital Outlay	53,798	62,818	76,962	16.77%	22.52%
ENDING BALANCE, INTERNALLY-GENERATED INCOME	26,490,215	25,709,070	25,502,156	-2.95%	-0.80%
GRAND TOTAL, AVAILABLE FUNDS = ( A + C )	97,582,988	94,876,222	102,150,506	-2.77%	7.67%
GRAND TOTAL, OBLIGATIONS = ( B + D )	63,937,509	69,167,152	76,648,350	8.18%	10.82%

Table G

**STATEMENT OF RECEIPTS AND EXPENDITURES - FYs 2015 - 2017****CONSOLIDATED - EIGHT (8) SUCs****Region: NATIONAL CAPITAL REGION****(Amounts in Thousand Pesos)**

PARTICULARS	IN THOUSAND PESOS			GROWTH RATE	
	FY 2015 ACTUAL	FY 2016 ESTIMATES	FY 2017 ESTIMATES	2016 vs. 2015	2017 vs. 2016
<b>NATIONAL GOVERNMENT SUBSIDY</b>					
APPROPRIATIONS					
Personal Services	8,698,473	9,070,774	11,817,210	4.28%	30.28%
Maintenance and Other Operating Expenses	3,240,629	3,538,085	3,545,654	9.18%	0.21%
Capital Outlay	6,368,336	2,619,791	1,639,467	-58.86%	-37.42%
Sub - Total, New General Appropriations	18,307,438	15,228,650	17,002,331	-16.82%	11.65%
Add: RLIP - Automatic Appropriations	719,292	716,855	912,639	-0.34%	27.31%
Total Appropriations - National Government Subsidy ( A )	19,026,730	15,945,505	17,914,970	-16.19%	12.35%
OBLIGATIONS					
Personal Services	8,675,815	9,070,774	11,817,210	4.55%	30.28%
Maintenance and Other Operating Expenses	2,951,136	3,538,085	3,545,654	19.89%	0.21%
Capital Outlay	3,029,312	2,619,791	1,639,467	-13.52%	-37.42%
Sub - Total, New General Appropriations	14,656,263	15,228,650	17,002,331	3.91%	11.65%
Add: RLIP - Automatic Appropriations	703,583	716,855	912,639	1.89%	27.31%
Total Obligations - National Government Subsidy ( B )	15,359,846	15,945,505	17,914,970	3.81%	12.35%
BALANCE	3,666,884	-	-		
Unreleased Appropriations	91,800				
Unobligated Allotment	3,575,084				
<b>INTERNALLY GENERATED INCOME</b>					
BEGINNING BALANCE ( ESTIMATES )	12,236,516	13,342,875	12,937,884	9.04%	-3.04%
ADD: INTERNALLY - GENERATED INCOME (RECEIPTS)	4,738,480	3,982,629	3,540,813	-15.95%	-11.09%
Tuition Fees	1,541,169	1,215,076	1,134,223	-21.16%	-6.65%
Income Collected from Students	1,695,652	1,140,052	649,831	-32.77%	-43.00%
Income from Other Sources	205,871	192,584	228,607	-6.45%	18.71%
Income from Revolving Fund	1,099,950	1,253,136	1,352,228	13.93%	7.91%
Grants / Donations	53,675	43,687	33,658	-18.61%	-22.96%
Others	142,163	138,094	142,266	-2.86%	3.02%
Total Internally Generated Income (Receipts) ( C )	16,974,996	17,325,504	16,478,697	2.06%	-4.89%
LESS: CHARGES TO INCOME (EXPENDITURES) (D)	3,632,121	4,387,620	4,185,041	20.80%	-4.62%
Personal Services	1,348,548	1,409,415	1,435,284	4.51%	1.84%
M O O E	1,228,370	1,548,776	1,438,180	26.08%	-7.14%
Fiduciary Fee	1,001,438	1,366,644	1,234,658	36.47%	-9.66%
Capital Outlay	53,765	62,785	76,919	16.78%	22.51%
ENDING BALANCE, INTERNALLY-GENERATED INCOME	13,342,875	12,937,884	12,293,656	-3.04%	-4.98%
GRAND TOTAL, AVAILABLE FUNDS = ( A + C )	36,001,726	33,271,009	34,393,667	-7.58%	3.37%
GRAND TOTAL, OBLIGATIONS = ( B + D )	18,991,967	20,333,125	22,100,011	7.06%	8.69%

Table G

**STATEMENT OF RECEIPTS AND EXPENDITURES - FYs 2015 - 2017**  
**SUC: Eulogio 'Amang' Rodriguez Institute of Science and Technology**  
**Region: NATIONAL CAPITAL REGION**  
**(Amounts in Thousand Pesos)**

PARTICULARS	IN THOUSAND PESOS			GROWTH RATE	
	FY 2015 ACTUAL	FY 2016 ESTIMATES	FY 2017 ESTIMATES	2016 vs. 2015	2017 vs. 2016
<b>NATIONAL GOVERNMENT SUBSIDY</b>					
APPROPRIATIONS					
Personal Services	127,815	135,186	158,801	5.77%	17.47%
Maintenance and Other Operating Expenses	73,149	60,046	61,282	-17.91%	2.06%
Capital Outlay	39,114	57,535	54,949	47.10%	-4.49%
Sub - Total, New General Appropriations	240,078	252,767	275,032	5.29%	8.81%
Add: RLIP - Automatic Appropriations	10,983	10,928	11,272	-0.50%	3.15%
Total Appropriations - National Government Subsidy ( A )	251,061	263,695	286,304	5.03%	8.57%
OBLIGATIONS					
Personal Services	127,959	135,186	158,801	5.65%	17.47%
Maintenance and Other Operating Expenses	33,355	60,046	61,282	80.02%	2.06%
Capital Outlay	5,386	57,535	54,949	968.23%	-4.49%
Sub - Total, New General Appropriations	166,700	252,767	275,032	51.63%	8.81%
Add: RLIP - Automatic Appropriations	9,762	10,928	11,272	11.94%	3.15%
Total Obligations - National Government Subsidy ( B )	176,462	263,695	286,304	49.43%	8.57%
BALANCE	74,599	-	-		
Unreleased Appropriations	100				
Unobligated Allotment	74,499				
<b>INTERNALLY GENERATED INCOME</b>					
BEGINNING BALANCE ( ESTIMATES )	40,692	176,237	64,284	333.10%	-63.52%
ADD: INTERNALLY - GENERATED INCOME (RECEIPTS)	222,123	161,721	161,721	-27.19%	0.00%
Tuition Fees	99,199	99,317	99,317	0.12%	0.00%
Income Collected from Students	83,842	57,850	57,850	-31.00%	0.00%
Income from Other Sources	26,055			-100.00%	
Income from Revolving Fund					
Grants / Donations					
Others	13,027	4,554	4,554	-65.04%	0.00%
Total Internally Generated Income (Receipts) ( C )	262,815	337,958	226,005	28.59%	-33.13%
LESS: CHARGES TO INCOME (EXPENDITURES) ( D )	86,578	273,674	226,005	216.10%	-17.42%
Personal Services	27,804	44,712	44,712	60.81%	0.00%
M O O E	38,357	136,241	88,571	255.19%	-34.99%
Capital Outlay	20,417	92,722	92,722	354.14%	0.00%
ENDING BALANCE, INTERNALLY-GENERATED INCOME	176,237	64,284	-	-63.52%	-100.00%
GRAND TOTAL, AVAILABLE FUNDS = ( A + C )	513,876	601,653	512,309	17.08%	-14.85%
GRAND TOTAL, OBLIGATIONS = ( B + D )	263,040	537,369	512,309	104.29%	-4.66%

Table G  
**STATEMENT OF RECEIPTS AND EXPENDITURES - FYs 2015 - 2017**  
**SUC: Marikina Polytechnic College**  
**Region: NATIONAL CAPITAL REGION**  
**(Amounts in Thousand Pesos)**

PARTICULARS	IN THOUSAND PESOS			GROWTH RATE	
	FY 2015 ACTUAL	FY 2016 ESTIMATES	FY 2017 ESTIMATES	2016 vs. 2015	2017 vs. 2016
<b>NATIONAL GOVERNMENT SUBSIDY</b>					
<b>APPROPRIATIONS</b>					
Personal Services	66,076	72,677	80,477	9.99%	10.73%
Maintenance and Other Operating Expenses	22,750	21,505	21,934	-5.47%	1.99%
Capital Outlay	25,783	16,315	27,467	-36.72%	68.35%
Sub - Total, New General Appropriations	114,609	110,497	129,878	-3.59%	17.54%
Add: RLIP - Automatic Appropriations	5,562	5,640	6,335	1.40%	12.32%
Total Appropriations - National Government Subsidy ( A )	120,171	116,137	136,213	-3.36%	17.29%
<b>OBLIGATIONS</b>					
Personal Services	69,372	72,677	80,477	4.76%	10.73%
Maintenance and Other Operating Expenses	13,004	21,505	21,934	65.37%	1.99%
Capital Outlay	4,991	16,315	27,467	226.89%	68.35%
Sub - Total, New General Appropriations	87,367	110,497	129,878	26.47%	17.54%
Add: RLIP - Automatic Appropriations	5,535	5,640	6,335	1.90%	12.32%
Total Obligations - National Government Subsidy ( B )	92,902	116,137	136,213	25.01%	17.29%
<b>BALANCE</b>	27,269	-	-		
Unreleased Appropriations					
Unobligated Allotment	27,269				
<b>INTERNALLY GENERATED INCOME</b>					
BEGINNING BALANCE ( ESTIMATES )	32,406	58,649	61,885	80.98%	5.52%
<b>ADD: INTERNALLY - GENERATED INCOME (RECEIPTS)</b>	81,149	95,308	97,213	17.45%	2.00%
Tuition Fees	38,096	32,364	33,011	-15.05%	2.00%
Income Collected from Students	28,951	33,751	34,426	16.58%	2.00%
Income from Other Sources	6,946	18,119	18,481	160.86%	2.00%
Income from Revolving Fund					
Grants / Donations					
Others	7,156	11,074	11,295	54.75%	2.00%
Total Internally Generated Income (Receipts) ( C )	113,555	153,957	159,098	35.58%	3.34%
<b>LESS: CHARGES TO INCOME (EXPENDITURES) (D)</b>	54,906	92,072	93,913	67.69%	2.00%
Personal Services	19,478	12,580	12,832	-35.41%	2.00%
M O O E	26,794	55,274	56,379	106.29%	2.00%
Capital Outlay	8,634	24,218	24,702	180.50%	2.00%
<b>ENDING BALANCE, INTERNALLY-GENERATED INCOME</b>	58,649	61,885	65,185	5.52%	5.33%
<b>GRAND TOTAL, AVAILABLE FUNDS = ( A + C )</b>	233,726	270,094	295,311	15.56%	9.34%
<b>GRAND TOTAL, OBLIGATIONS = ( B + D )</b>	147,808	208,209	230,126	40.86%	10.53%



Table G  
**STATEMENT OF RECEIPTS AND EXPENDITURES - FYs 2015 - 2017**  
**SUC: Philippine State College of Aeronautics**  
**Region: NATIONAL CAPITAL REGION**  
**(Amounts in Thousand Pesos)**

PARTICULARS	IN THOUSAND PESOS			GROWTH RATE	
	FY 2015 ACTUAL	FY 2016 ESTIMATES	FY 2017 ESTIMATES	2016 vs. 2015	2017 vs. 2016
<b>NATIONAL GOVERNMENT SUBSIDY</b>					
APPROPRIATIONS					
Personal Services	58,694	64,646	83,095	10.14%	28.54%
Maintenance and Other Operating Expenses	26,460	25,026	25,548	-5.42%	2.09%
Capital Outlay	14,383	40,000	54,949	178.11%	37.37%
Sub - Total, New General Appropriations	99,537	129,672	163,592	30.28%	26.16%
Add: RLIP - Automatic Appropriations	5,054	4,889	5,616	-3.26%	14.87%
Total Appropriations - National Government Subsidy ( A )	104,591	134,561	169,208	28.65%	25.75%
OBLIGATIONS					
Personal Services	56,736	64,646	83,095	13.94%	28.54%
Maintenance and Other Operating Expenses	25,208	25,026	25,548	-0.72%	2.09%
Capital Outlay	8,000	40,000	54,949	400.00%	37.37%
Sub - Total, New General Appropriations	89,944	129,672	163,592	44.17%	26.16%
Add: RLIP - Automatic Appropriations	4,657	4,889	5,616	4.98%	14.87%
Total Obligations - National Government Subsidy ( B )	94,601	134,561	169,208	42.24%	25.75%
BALANCE	9,990	-	-		
Unreleased Appropriations	100				
Unobligated Allotment	9,890				
<b>INTERNALLY GENERATED INCOME</b>					
BEGINNING BALANCE ( ESTIMATES )	200,269	268,224	300,490	33.93%	12.03%
ADD: INTERNALLY - GENERATED INCOME (RECEIPTS)	180,384	167,181	200,617	-7.32%	20.00%
Tuition Fees	107,451	94,866	113,839	-11.71%	20.00%
Income Collected from Students	70,793	71,696	86,035	1.28%	20.00%
Income from Other Sources	2,140	619	743	-71.07%	20.03%
Income from Revolving Fund					
Grants / Donations					
Others					
Total Internally Generated Income (Receipts) ( C )	380,653	435,405	501,107	14.38%	15.09%
LESS: CHARGES TO INCOME (EXPENDITURES) ( D )	112,429	134,915	161,898	20.00%	20.00%
Personal Services	9,379	11,255	13,506	20.00%	20.00%
M O O E	98,042	117,650	141,180	20.00%	20.00%
Capital Outlay	5,008	6,010	7,212	20.01%	20.00%
ENDING BALANCE, INTERNALLY-GENERATED INCOME	268,224	300,490	339,209	12.03%	12.89%
GRAND TOTAL, AVAILABLE FUNDS = ( A + C )	485,244	569,966	670,315	17.46%	17.61%
GRAND TOTAL, OBLIGATIONS = ( B + D )	207,030	269,476	331,106	30.16%	22.87%

Table G  
**STATEMENT OF RECEIPTS AND EXPENDITURES - FYs 2015 - 2017**  
**SUC: Philippine Normal University**  
**Region: NATIONAL CAPITAL REGION**  
**(Amounts in Thousand Pesos)**

PARTICULARS	IN THOUSAND PESOS			GROWTH RATE	
	FY 2015 ACTUAL	FY 2016 ESTIMATES	FY 2017 ESTIMATES	2016 vs. 2015	2017 vs. 2016
<b>NATIONAL GOVERNMENT SUBSIDY</b>					
APPROPRIATIONS					
Personal Services	303,389	314,359	493,045	3.62%	56.84%
Maintenance and Other Operating Expenses	187,620	182,126	180,695	-2.93%	-0.79%
Capital Outlay	302,163	264,398	82,410	-12.50%	-68.83%
Sub - Total, New General Appropriations	793,172	760,883	756,150	-4.07%	-0.62%
Add: RLIP - Automatic Appropriations	22,453	19,949	25,142	-11.15%	26.03%
Total Appropriations - National Government Subsidy ( A )	815,625	780,832	781,292	-4.27%	0.06%
OBLIGATIONS					
Personal Services	300,936	314,359	493,045	4.46%	56.84%
Maintenance and Other Operating Expenses	153,153	182,126	180,695	18.92%	-0.79%
Capital Outlay	84,325	264,398	82,410	213.55%	-68.83%
Sub - Total, New General Appropriations	538,414	760,883	756,150	41.32%	-0.62%
Add: RLIP - Automatic Appropriations	19,374	19,949	25,142	2.97%	26.03%
Total Obligations - National Government Subsidy ( B )	557,788	780,832	781,292	39.99%	0.06%
BALANCE	257,837	-	-		
Unreleased Appropriations	80,100				
Unobligated Allotment	177,737				
<b>INTERNALLY GENERATED INCOME</b>					
BEGINNING BALANCE ( ESTIMATES )	39,793	70,558	70,557	77.31%	0.00%
ADD: INTERNALLY - GENERATED INCOME (RECEIPTS)	101,185	119,710	118,136	18.31%	-1.31%
Tuition Fees	37,702	44,605	44,018	18.31%	-1.32%
Income Collected from Students	26,957	31,892	31,473	18.31%	-1.31%
Income from Other Sources	34,390	40,686	40,151	18.31%	-1.31%
Income from Revolving Fund					
Grants / Donations	1,404	1,661	1,639	18.30%	-1.32%
Others	732	866	855	18.31%	-1.27%
Total Internally Generated Income (Receipts) ( C )	140,978	190,268	188,693	34.96%	-0.83%
LESS: CHARGES TO INCOME (EXPENDITURES) (D)	70,420	119,711	118,137	70.00%	-1.31%
Personal Services	23,320	26,303	25,957	12.79%	-1.32%
M O O E	21,792	22,662	22,364	3.99%	-1.31%
Fiduciary Fee	7,188	58,162	57,397	709.15%	-1.32%
Capital Outlay	18,120	12,584	12,419	-30.55%	-1.31%
ENDING BALANCE, INTERNALLY-GENERATED INCOME	70,558	70,557	70,556	0.00%	0.00%
GRAND TOTAL, AVAILABLE FUNDS = ( A + C )	956,603	971,100	969,985	1.52%	-0.11%
GRAND TOTAL, OBLIGATIONS = ( B + D )	628,208	900,543	899,429	43.35%	-0.12%

Table G

**STATEMENT OF RECEIPTS AND EXPENDITURES - FYs 2015 - 2017****SUC: Polytechnic University of the Philippines****Region: NATIONAL CAPITAL REGION****(Amounts in Thousand Pesos)**

PARTICULARS	IN THOUSAND PESOS			GROWTH RATE	
	FY 2015 ACTUAL	FY 2016 ESTIMATES	FY 2017 ESTIMATES	2016 vs. 2015	2017 vs. 2016
<b>NATIONAL GOVERNMENT SUBSIDY</b>					
APPROPRIATIONS					
Personal Services	855,152	812,563	1,002,242	-4.98%	23.34%
Maintenance and Other Operating Expenses	271,812	246,531	251,423	-9.30%	1.98%
Capital Outlay	104,641	104,606	82,410	-0.03%	-21.22%
Sub - Total, New General Appropriations	1,231,605	1,163,700	1,336,075	-5.51%	14.81%
Add: RLIP - Automatic Appropriations	63,546	63,072	77,155	-0.75%	22.33%
Total Appropriations - National Government Subsidy ( A )	1,295,151	1,226,772	1,413,230	-5.28%	15.20%
OBLIGATIONS					
Personal Services	844,157	812,563	1,002,242	-3.74%	23.34%
Maintenance and Other Operating Expenses	170,594	246,531	251,423	44.51%	1.98%
Capital Outlay	82,117	104,606	82,410	27.39%	-21.22%
Sub - Total, New General Appropriations	1,096,868	1,163,700	1,336,075	6.09%	14.81%
Add: RLIP - Automatic Appropriations	54,916	63,072	77,155	14.85%	22.33%
Total Obligations - National Government Subsidy ( B )	1,151,784	1,226,772	1,413,230	6.51%	15.20%
BALANCE	143,367	-	-		
Unreleased Appropriations	10,100				
Unobligated Allotment	133,267				
<b>INTERNALLY GENERATED INCOME</b>					
BEGINNING BALANCE ( ESTIMATES )	147,343	89,845	50,999	-39.02%	-43.24%
ADD: INTERNALLY - GENERATED INCOME (RECEIPTS)	450,420	378,771	361,671	-15.91%	-4.51%
Tuition Fees	162,758	180,440	204,134	10.86%	13.13%
Income Collected from Students	192,145	116,686	89,134	-39.27%	-23.61%
Income from Other Sources	32,005	28,704	25,814	-10.31%	-10.07%
Income from Revolving Fund	16,671	16,671	16,671	0.00%	0.00%
Grants / Donations	46,841	36,270	25,918	-22.57%	-28.54%
Others					
Total Internally Generated Income (Receipts) ( C )	597,763	468,616	412,670	-21.61%	-11.94%
LESS: CHARGES TO INCOME (EXPENDITURES) ( D )	507,918	417,617	394,671	-17.78%	-5.49%
Personal Services	316,109	259,842	250,571	-17.80%	-3.57%
M O O E	94,898	83,606	62,152	-11.90%	-25.66%
Capital Outlay	61,266	23,968	17,448	-60.88%	-27.20%
Fiduciary Expenses	35,645	50,201	64,500	40.84%	28.48%
ENDING BALANCE, INTERNALLY-GENERATED INCOME	89,845	50,999	17,999	-43.24%	-64.71%
GRAND TOTAL, AVAILABLE FUNDS = ( A + C )	1,892,914	1,695,388	1,825,900	-10.44%	7.70%
GRAND TOTAL, OBLIGATIONS = ( B + D )	1,659,702	1,644,389	1,807,901	-0.92%	9.94%

Table G  
**STATEMENT OF RECEIPTS AND EXPENDITURES - FYs 2015 - 2017**  
**SUC: Rizal Technological University**  
**Region: NATIONAL CAPITAL REGION**  
**(Amounts in Thousand Pesos)**

PARTICULARS	IN THOUSAND PESOS			GROWTH RATE	
	FY 2015 ACTUAL	FY 2016 ESTIMATES	FY 2017 ESTIMATES	2016 vs. 2015	2017 vs. 2016
<b>NATIONAL GOVERNMENT SUBSIDY</b>					
APPROPRIATIONS					
Personal Services	177,768	200,232	283,954	12.64%	41.81%
Maintenance and Other Operating Expenses	80,734	123,684	123,684	53.20%	0.00%
Capital Outlay	78,839	67,213	82,410	-14.75%	22.61%
Sub - Total, New General Appropriations	337,341	391,129	490,048	15.94%	25.29%
Add: RLIP - Automatic Appropriations	14,443	13,945	15,425	-3.45%	10.61%
Total Appropriations - National Government Subsidy ( A )	351,784	405,074	505,473	15.15%	24.79%
OBLIGATIONS					
Personal Services	168,145	200,232	283,954	19.08%	41.81%
Maintenance and Other Operating Expenses	74,212	123,684	123,684	66.66%	0.00%
Capital Outlay	-	67,213	82,410		22.61%
Sub - Total, New General Appropriations	242,357	391,129	490,048	61.39%	25.29%
Add: RLIP - Automatic Appropriations	13,747	13,945	15,425	1.44%	10.61%
Total Obligations - National Government Subsidy ( B )	256,104	405,074	505,473	58.17%	24.79%
BALANCE	95,680	-	-		
Unreleased Appropriations					
Unobligated Allotment	95,680				
<b>INTERNALLY GENERATED INCOME</b>					
BEGINNING BALANCE ( ESTIMATES )	268,911	327,075	201,881	21.63%	-38.28%
ADD: INTERNALLY - GENERATED INCOME (RECEIPTS)	377,004	256,299	158,850	-32.02%	-38.02%
Tuition Fees	239,445	162,663	100,782	-32.07%	-38.04%
Income Collected from Students	130,540	88,751	55,034	-32.01%	-37.99%
Income from Other Sources	7,019	4,885	3,034	-30.40%	-37.89%
Income from Revolving Fund					
Grants / Donations					
Others					
Total Internally Generated Income (Receipts) ( C )	645,915	583,374	360,731	-9.68%	-38.16%
LESS: CHARGES TO INCOME (EXPENDITURES) ( D )	318,840	381,493	300,000	19.65%	-21.36%
Personal Services	47,618	52,776	41,502	10.83%	-21.36%
M O O E	193,894	208,317	163,817	7.44%	-21.36%
Capital Outlay	77,328	120,400	94,681	55.70%	-21.36%
Fiduciary Expenses					
ENDING BALANCE, INTERNALLY-GENERATED INCOME	327,075	201,881	60,731	-38.28%	-69.92%
GRAND TOTAL, AVAILABLE FUNDS = ( A + C )	997,699	988,448	866,204	-0.93%	-12.37%
GRAND TOTAL, OBLIGATIONS = ( B + D )	574,944	786,567	805,473	36.81%	2.40%

Table G  
**STATEMENT OF RECEIPTS AND EXPENDITURES - FYs 2015 - 2017**  
**SUC: Technological University of the Philippines**  
**Region: NATIONAL CAPITAL REGION**  
**(Amounts in Thousand Pesos)**

PARTICULARS	IN THOUSAND PESOS			GROWTH RATE	
	FY 2015 ACTUAL	FY 2016 ESTIMATES	FY 2017 ESTIMATES	2016 vs. 2015	2017 vs. 2016
<b>NATIONAL GOVERNMENT SUBSIDY</b>					
APPROPRIATIONS					
Personal Services	398,594	438,853	533,703	10.10%	21.61%
Maintenance and Other Operating Expenses	119,199	106,427	108,348	-10.71%	1.80%
Capital Outlay	83,241	64,554	109,948	-22.45%	70.32%
Sub - Total, New General Appropriations	601,034	609,834	751,999	1.46%	23.31%
Add: RLIP - Automatic Appropriations	31,503	30,252	34,905	-3.97%	15.38%
Total Appropriations - National Government Subsidy ( A )	632,537	640,086	786,904	1.19%	22.94%
OBLIGATIONS					
Personal Services	397,525	438,853	533,703	10.40%	21.61%
Maintenance and Other Operating Expenses	74,315	106,427	108,348	43.21%	1.80%
Capital Outlay	48,673	64,554	109,948	32.63%	70.32%
Sub - Total, New General Appropriations	520,513	609,834	751,999	17.16%	23.31%
Add: RLIP - Automatic Appropriations	29,844	30,252	34,905	1.37%	15.38%
Total Obligations - National Government Subsidy ( B )	550,357	640,086	786,904	16.30%	22.94%
BALANCE	82,180	-	-		
Unreleased Appropriations	300				
Unobligated Allotment	81,880				
<b>INTERNALLY GENERATED INCOME</b>					
BEGINNING BALANCE ( ESTIMATES )	108,139	374,403	380,943	246.22%	1.75%
ADD: INTERNALLY - GENERATED INCOME (RECEIPTS)	437,739	248,003	247,623	-43.34%	-0.15%
Tuition Fees	415,850	226,338	171,250	-45.57%	-24.34%
Income Collected from Students	4,492	5,105	15,673	13.65%	207.01%
Income from Other Sources	17,286	16,288	56,466	-5.77%	246.67%
Income from Revolving Fund					
Grants / Donations					
Others	111	272	4,234	145.05%	1456.62%
Total Internally Generated Income (Receipts) ( C )	545,878	622,406	628,566	14.02%	0.99%
LESS: CHARGES TO INCOME (EXPENDITURES) ( D )	171,475	241,463	240,193	40.82%	-0.53%
Personal Services	48,940	63,564	79,239	29.88%	24.66%
M O O E	95,950	123,542	111,430	28.76%	-9.80%
Capital Outlay	26,585	54,357	49,524	104.46%	-8.89%
ENDING BALANCE, INTERNALLY-GENERATED INCOME	374,403	380,943	388,373	1.75%	1.95%
GRAND TOTAL, AVAILABLE FUNDS = ( A + C )	1,178,415	1,262,492	1,415,470	7.13%	12.12%
GRAND TOTAL, OBLIGATIONS = ( B + D )	721,832	881,549	1,027,097	22.13%	16.51%

Table G  
**STATEMENT OF RECEIPTS AND EXPENDITURES - FYs 2015 - 2017**  
**SUC: University of the Philippines**  
**Region: NATIONAL CAPITAL REGION**  
**(Amounts in Thousand Pesos)**

PARTICULARS	IN THOUSAND PESOS			GROWTH RATE	
	FY 2015 ACTUAL	FY 2016 ESTIMATES	FY 2017 ESTIMATES	2016 vs. 2015	2017 vs. 2016
<b>NATIONAL GOVERNMENT SUBSIDY</b>					
APPROPRIATIONS					
Personal Services	6,710,985	7,032,258	9,181,893	4.79%	30.57%
Maintenance and Other Operating Expenses	2,458,905	2,772,740	2,772,740	12.76%	0.00%
Capital Outlay	5,720,172	2,005,170	1,144,924	-64.95%	-42.90%
Sub - Total, New General Appropriations	14,890,062	11,810,168	13,099,557	-20.68%	10.92%
Add: RLIP - Automatic Appropriations	565,748	568,180	736,789	0.43%	29.68%
Total Appropriations - National Government Subsidy ( A )	15,455,810	12,378,348	13,836,346	-19.91%	11.78%
OBLIGATIONS					
Personal Services	6,710,985	7,032,258	9,181,893	4.79%	30.57%
Maintenance and Other Operating Expenses	2,407,295	2,772,740	2,772,740	15.18%	0.00%
Capital Outlay	2,795,820	2,005,170	1,144,924	-28.28%	-42.90%
Sub - Total, New General Appropriations	11,914,100	11,810,168	13,099,557	-0.87%	10.92%
Add: RLIP - Automatic Appropriations	565,748	568,180	736,789	0.43%	29.68%
Total Obligations - National Government Subsidy ( B )	12,479,848	12,378,348	13,836,346	-0.81%	11.78%
BALANCE	2,975,962	-	-		
Unreleased Appropriations	1,100				
Unobligated Allotment	2,974,862				
<b>INTERNALLY GENERATED INCOME</b>					
BEGINNING BALANCE ( ESTIMATES )	11,398,963	11,977,884	11,806,846	5.08%	-1.43%
ADD: INTERNALLY - GENERATED INCOME (RECEIPTS)	2,888,476	2,555,636	2,194,982	-11.52%	-14.11%
Tuition Fees	440,668	374,483	367,872	-15.02%	-1.77%
Income Collected from Students	1,157,932	734,321	280,206	-36.58%	-61.84%
Income from Other Sources	80,030	83,283	83,918	4.06%	0.76%
Income from Revolving Fund	1,083,279	1,236,465	1,335,557	14.14%	8.01%
Grants / Donations	5,430	5,756	6,101	6.00%	5.99%
Others	121,137	121,328	121,328	0.16%	0.00%
Total Internally Generated Income (Receipts) ( C )	14,287,439	14,533,520	14,001,828	1.72%	-3.66%
LESS: CHARGES TO INCOME (EXPENDITURES) (D)	2,309,555	2,726,674	2,650,224	18.06%	-2.80%
Personal Services	855,900	938,383	966,965	9.64%	3.05%
M O O E	658,643	801,484	792,287	21.69%	-1.15%
Capital Outlay	795,012	986,807	890,972	24.12%	-9.71%
ENDING BALANCE, INTERNALLY-GENERATED INCOME	11,977,884	11,806,846	11,351,604	-1.43%	-3.86%
GRAND TOTAL, AVAILABLE FUNDS = ( A + C )	29,743,249	26,911,868	27,838,174	-9.52%	3.44%
GRAND TOTAL, OBLIGATIONS = ( B + D )	14,789,403	15,105,022	16,486,570	2.13%	9.15%

**Table G**  
**STATEMENT OF RECEIPTS AND EXPENDITURES - FYs 2015 - 2017**  
**CONSOLIDATED - SIX (6) SUCs**  
**REGION : CORDILLERA ADMINISTRATIVE REGION**  
**(Amounts in Thousand Pesos)**

PARTICULARS	IN THOUSAND PESOS			GROWTH RATE	
	FY 2015 ACTUAL	FY 2016 ESTIMATES	FY 2017 ESTIMATES	2016 vs. 2015	2017 vs. 2016
<b>NATIONAL GOVERNMENT SUBSIDY</b>					
<b>APPROPRIATIONS</b>					
Personal Services	799,637	754,328	959,891	-5.67%	27.25%
Maintenance and Other Operating Expenses	245,187	297,463	302,051	21.32%	1.54%
Capital Outlay	311,790	342,028	467,076	9.70%	36.56%
Sub - Total, New General Appropriations	1,356,614	1,393,819	1,729,018	2.74%	24.05%
Add: RLIP - Automatic Appropriations	59,667	63,976	69,077	7.22%	7.97%
Total Appropriations - National Government Subsidy ( A )	1,416,281	1,457,795	1,798,095	2.93%	23.34%
<b>OBLIGATIONS</b>					
Personal Services	800,681	754,328	959,891	-5.79%	27.25%
Maintenance and Other Operating Expenses	209,387	297,463	302,051	42.06%	1.54%
Capital Outlay	240,280	342,028	467,076	42.35%	36.56%
Sub - Total, New General Appropriations	1,250,348	1,393,819	1,729,018	11.47%	24.05%
Add: RLIP - Automatic Appropriations	59,667	63,976	69,077	7.22%	7.97%
Total Obligations - National Government Subsidy ( B )	1,310,015	1,457,795	1,798,095	11.28%	23.34%
<b>BALANCE</b>	106,266				
Unreleased Appropriations					
Unobligated Allotment	106,266				
<b>INTERNALLY GENERATED INCOME</b>					
BEGINNING BALANCE ( ESTIMATES )	94,123	140,832	115,199	49.63%	-18.20%
ADD: INTERNALLY - GENERATED INCOME (RECEIPTS)	483,523	579,423	576,750	19.83%	-0.46%
Tuition Fees	189,715	193,044	191,019	1.75%	-1.05%
Income Collected from Students	107,940	75,216	68,510	-30.32%	-8.92%
Income from Other Sources	57,023	67,723	73,964	18.76%	9.22%
Income from Revolving Fund	84,875	124,413	130,952	46.58%	5.26%
Grants / Donations	7,330	7,127	6,000	-2.77%	-15.81%
Others	36,640	111,900	106,305	205.40%	-5.00%
Total Internally Generated Income (Receipts) ( C )	577,646	720,255	691,949	24.69%	-3.93%
LESS: CHARGES TO INCOME (EXPENDITURES) (D)	436,814	605,056	564,147	38.52%	-6.76%
Personal Services	27,046	29,704	30,017	9.83%	1.05%
M O O E	322,510	408,671	395,188	26.72%	-3.30%
Capital Outlay	87,258	166,681	138,942	91.02%	-16.64%
ENDING BALANCE, INTERNALLY-GENERATED INCOME	140,832	115,199	127,802	-18.20%	10.94%
GRAND TOTAL, AVAILABLE FUNDS = ( A + C )	1,993,927	2,178,050	2,490,044	9.23%	14.32%
GRAND TOTAL, OBLIGATIONS = ( B + D )	1,746,829	2,062,851	2,362,242	18.09%	14.51%

Table G

**STATEMENT OF RECEIPTS AND EXPENDITURES - FYs 2015 - 2017****SUC : Abra State Institute of Science and Technology****REGION : CORDILLERA ADMINISTRATIVE REGION****(Amounts in Thousand Pesos)**

PARTICULARS	IN THOUSAND PESOS			GROWTH RATE	
	FY 2015 ACTUAL	FY 2016 ESTIMATES	FY 2017 ESTIMATES	2016 vs. 2015	2017 vs. 2016
<b>NATIONAL GOVERNMENT SUBSIDY</b>					
APPROPRIATIONS					
Personal Services	99,477	90,192	112,640	-9.33%	24.89%
Maintenance and Other Operating Expenses	29,117	29,009	29,415	-0.37%	1.40%
Capital Outlay	56,650	43,605	54,949	-23.03%	26.02%
Sub - Total, New General Appropriations	185,244	162,806	197,004	-12.11%	21.01%
Add: RLIP - Automatic Appropriations	7,531	8,118	9,372	7.79%	15.45%
Total Appropriations - National Government Subsidy ( A )	192,775	170,924	206,376	-11.33%	20.74%
OBLIGATIONS					
Personal Services	99,477	90,192	112,640	-9.33%	24.89%
Maintenance and Other Operating Expenses	29,117	29,009	29,415	-0.37%	1.40%
Capital Outlay	56,650	43,605	54,949	-23.03%	26.02%
Sub - Total, New General Appropriations	185,244	162,806	197,004	-12.11%	21.01%
Add: RLIP - Automatic Appropriations	7,531	8,118	9,372	7.79%	15.45%
Total Obligations - National Government Subsidy ( B )	192,775	170,924	206,376	-11.33%	20.74%
BALANCE	-				
Unreleased Appropriations					
Unobligated Allotment					
<b>INTERNALLY GENERATED INCOME</b>					
BEGINNING BALANCE ( ESTIMATES )	21,437	20,806	20,210	-2.94%	-2.86%
ADD: INTERNALLY - GENERATED INCOME (RECEIPTS)	36,144	19,919	22,009	-44.89%	10.49%
Tuition Fees	15,101	10,216	11,200	-32.35%	9.63%
Income Collected from Students	18,457	7,039	8,065	-61.86%	14.58%
Income from Other Sources					
Income from Revolving Fund	2,586	2,664	2,744	3.02%	3.00%
Grants / Donations					
Others					
Total Internally Generated Income (Receipts) ( C )	57,581	40,725	42,219	-29.27%	3.67%
LESS: CHARGES TO INCOME (EXPENDITURES) (D)	36,775	20,515	25,439	-44.21%	24.00%
Personal Services	2,730	1,092	1,250	-60.00%	14.47%
M O O E	25,019	14,873	17,309	-40.55%	16.38%
Capital Outlay	9,026	4,550	6,880	-49.59%	51.21%
ENDING BALANCE, INTERNALLY-GENERATED INCOME	20,806	20,210	16,780	-2.86%	-16.97%
GRAND TOTAL, AVAILABLE FUNDS = ( A + C )	250,356	211,649	248,595	-15.46%	17.46%
GRAND TOTAL, OBLIGATIONS = ( B + D )	229,550	191,439	231,815	-16.60%	21.09%



Table G

**STATEMENT OF RECEIPTS AND EXPENDITURES - FYs 2015 - 2017****SUC : Apayao State College****REGION : CORDILLERA ADMINISTRATIVE REGION****(Amounts in Thousand Pesos)**

PARTICULARS	IN THOUSAND PESOS			GROWTH RATE	
	FY 2015 ACTUAL	FY 2016 ESTIMATES	FY 2017 ESTIMATES	2016 vs. 2015	2017 vs. 2016
<b>NATIONAL GOVERNMENT SUBSIDY</b>					
<b>APPROPRIATIONS</b>					
Personal Services	48,717	46,461	66,038	-4.63%	42.14%
Maintenance and Other Operating Expenses	12,753	29,397	29,770	130.51%	1.27%
Capital Outlay	45,820	50,980	54,949	11.26%	7.79%
Sub - Total, New General Appropriations	107,290	126,838	150,757	18.22%	18.86%
Add: RLIP - Automatic Appropriations	4,016	4,229	4,879	5.30%	15.37%
Total Appropriations - National Government Subsidy ( A )	111,306	131,067	155,636	17.75%	18.75%
<b>OBLIGATIONS</b>					
Personal Services	48,717	46,461	66,038	-4.63%	42.14%
Maintenance and Other Operating Expenses	12,629	29,397	29,770	132.77%	1.27%
Capital Outlay	36,467	50,980	54,949	39.80%	7.79%
Sub - Total, New General Appropriations	97,813	126,838	150,757	29.67%	18.86%
Add: RLIP - Automatic Appropriations	4,016	4,229	4,879	5.30%	15.37%
Total Obligations - National Government Subsidy ( B )	101,829	131,067	155,636	28.71%	18.75%
<b>BALANCE</b>	9,477				
Unreleased Appropriations					
Unobligated Allotment	9,477				
<b>INTERNALLY GENERATED INCOME</b>					
BEGINNING BALANCE ( ESTIMATES )	12,066	21,835	21,835	80.96%	0.00%
ADD: INTERNALLY - GENERATED INCOME (RECEIPTS)	20,798	18,439	21,234	-11.34%	15.16%
Tuition Fees	7,055	9,148	10,267	29.67%	12.23%
Income Collected from Students	10,179	6,475	7,111	-36.39%	9.82%
Income from Other Sources					
Income from Revolving Fund	3,564	2,816	3,856	-20.99%	36.93%
Grants / Donations					
Others					
Total Internally Generated Income (Receipts) ( C )	32,864	40,274	43,069	22.55%	6.94%
LESS: CHARGES TO INCOME (EXPENDITURES) ( D )	11,029	18,439	21,234	67.19%	15.16%
Personal Services	210	212	410	0.95%	93.40%
M O O E	9,170	10,560	8,330	15.16%	-21.12%
Capital Outlay	1,649	7,667	12,494	364.95%	62.96%
ENDING BALANCE, INTERNALLY-GENERATED INCOME	21,835	21,835	21,835	0.00%	0.00%
GRAND TOTAL, AVAILABLE FUNDS = ( A + C )	144,170	171,341	198,705	18.85%	15.97%
GRAND TOTAL, OBLIGATIONS = ( B + D )	112,858	149,506	176,870	32.47%	18.30%

Table G

**STATEMENT OF RECEIPTS AND EXPENDITURES - FYs 2015 - 2017****SUC : Benguet State University****REGION : CORDILLERA ADMINISTRATIVE REGION****(Amounts in Thousand Pesos)**

PARTICULARS	IN THOUSAND PESOS			GROWTH RATE	
	FY 2015 ACTUAL	FY 2016 ESTIMATES	FY 2017 ESTIMATES	2016 vs. 2015	2017 vs. 2016
<b>NATIONAL GOVERNMENT SUBSIDY</b>					
<b>APPROPRIATIONS</b>					
Personal Services	307,157	307,343	396,578	0.06%	29.03%
Maintenance and Other Operating Expenses	89,448	103,698	105,821	15.93%	2.05%
Capital Outlay	139,284	79,272	109,948	-43.09%	38.70%
Sub - Total, New General Appropriations	535,889	490,313	612,347	-8.50%	24.89%
Add: RLIP - Automatic Appropriations	24,334	25,208	27,993	3.59%	11.05%
Total Appropriations - National Government Subsidy ( A )	560,223	515,521	640,340	-7.98%	24.21%
<b>OBLIGATIONS</b>					
Personal Services	307,157	307,343	396,578	0.06%	29.03%
Maintenance and Other Operating Expenses	56,888	103,698	105,821	82.28%	2.05%
Capital Outlay	77,127	79,272	109,948	2.78%	38.70%
Sub - Total, New General Appropriations	441,172	490,313	612,347	11.14%	24.89%
Add: RLIP - Automatic Appropriations	24,334	25,208	27,993	3.59%	11.05%
Total Obligations - National Government Subsidy ( B )	465,506	515,521	640,340	10.74%	24.21%
<b>BALANCE</b>	94,717				
Unreleased Appropriations					
Unobligated Allotment	94,717				
<b>INTERNALLY GENERATED INCOME</b>					
BEGINNING BALANCE ( ESTIMATES )		43,082	52,541		
ADD: INTERNALLY - GENERATED INCOME (RECEIPTS)	234,077	364,820	360,995	55.85%	-1.05%
Tuition Fees	94,829	104,878	99,634	10.60%	-5.00%
Income Collected from Students	4,660	3,889	3,695	-16.55%	-4.99%
Income from Other Sources	30,666	56,083	58,887	82.88%	5.00%
Income from Revolving Fund	67,282	88,070	92,474	30.90%	5.00%
Grants / Donations					
Others	36,640	111,900	106,305	205.40%	-5.00%
Total Internally Generated Income (Receipts) ( C )	234,077	407,902	413,536	74.26%	1.38%
LESS: CHARGES TO INCOME (EXPENDITURES) (D)	190,995	355,361	340,938	86.06%	-4.06%
Personal Services	16,293	23,534	22,357	44.44%	-5.00%
M O O E	167,021	264,924	251,678	58.62%	-5.00%
Capital Outlay	7,681	66,903	66,903	771.02%	0.00%
ENDING BALANCE, INTERNALLY-GENERATED INCOME	43,082	52,541	72,598	21.96%	38.17%
GRAND TOTAL, AVAILABLE FUNDS = ( A + C )	794,300	923,423	1,053,876	16.26%	14.13%
GRAND TOTAL, OBLIGATIONS = ( B + D )	656,501	870,882	981,278	32.66%	12.68%

**Table G**  
**STATEMENT OF RECEIPTS AND EXPENDITURES - FYs 2015 - 2017**  
**SUC : Ifugao State University**  
**REGION : CORDILLERA ADMINISTRATIVE REGION**  
**(Amounts in Thousand Pesos)**

PARTICULARS	IN THOUSAND PESOS			GROWTH RATE	
	FY 2015 ACTUAL	FY 2016 ESTIMATES	FY 2017 ESTIMATES	2016 vs. 2015	2017 vs. 2016
<b>NATIONAL GOVERNMENT SUBSIDY</b>					
APPROPRIATIONS					
Personal Services	152,893	131,833	156,695	-13.77%	18.86%
Maintenance and Other Operating Expenses	52,123	56,916	57,643	9.20%	1.28%
Capital Outlay	28,296	57,962	82,410	104.84%	42.18%
Sub - Total, New General Appropriations	233,312	246,711	296,748	5.74%	20.28%
Add: RLIP - Automatic Appropriations	9,036	10,911	10,181	20.75%	-6.69%
Total Appropriations - National Government Subsidy ( A )	242,348	257,622	306,929	6.30%	19.14%
OBLIGATIONS					
Personal Services	153,937	131,833	156,695	-14.36%	18.86%
Maintenance and Other Operating Expenses	49,007	56,916	57,643	16.14%	1.28%
Capital Outlay	28,296	57,962	82,410	104.84%	42.18%
Sub - Total, New General Appropriations	231,240	246,711	296,748	6.69%	20.28%
Add: RLIP - Automatic Appropriations	9,036	10,911	10,181	20.75%	-6.69%
Total Obligations - National Government Subsidy ( B )	240,276	257,622	306,929	7.22%	19.14%
BALANCE	2,072				
Unreleased Appropriations					
Unobligated Allotment	2,072				
<b>INTERNALLY GENERATED INCOME</b>					
BEGINNING BALANCE ( ESTIMATES )	27,774	20,800	4,540	-25.11%	-78.17%
ADD: INTERNALLY - GENERATED INCOME (RECEIPTS)	81,236	79,485	67,900	-2.16%	-14.58%
Tuition Fees	24,862	28,562	24,287	14.88%	-14.97%
Income Collected from Students	32,438	25,894	15,685	-20.17%	-39.43%
Income from Other Sources	9,837	9,521	12,659	-3.21%	32.96%
Income from Revolving Fund	8,074	8,881	9,769	10.00%	10.00%
Grants / Donations	6,025	6,627	5,500	9.99%	-17.01%
Others					
Total Internally Generated Income (Receipts) ( C )	109,010	100,285	72,440	-8.00%	-27.77%
LESS: CHARGES TO INCOME (EXPENDITURES) (D)	88,210	95,745	70,190	8.54%	-26.69%
Personal Services	812	-	-	-100.00%	#DIV/0!
M O O E	45,172	50,249	48,458	11.24%	-3.56%
Capital Outlay	42,226	45,496	21,732	7.74%	-52.23%
ENDING BALANCE, INTERNALLY-GENERATED INCOME	20,800	4,540	2,250	-78.17%	-50.44%
GRAND TOTAL, AVAILABLE FUNDS = ( A + C )	351,358	357,907	379,369	1.86%	6.00%
GRAND TOTAL, OBLIGATIONS = ( B + D )	328,486	353,367	377,119	7.57%	6.72%

**Table G**  
**STATEMENT OF RECEIPTS AND EXPENDITURES - FYs 2015 - 2017**  
**SUC : Kalinga-Apayao State College**  
**REGION : CORDILLERA ADMINISTRATIVE REGION**  
**(Amounts in Thousand Pesos)**

PARTICULARS	IN THOUSAND PESOS			GROWTH RATE	
	FY 2015 ACTUAL	FY 2016 ESTIMATES	FY 2017 ESTIMATES	2016 vs. 2015	2017 vs. 2016
<b>NATIONAL GOVERNMENT SUBSIDY</b>					
APPROPRIATIONS					
Personal Services	101,379	87,260	115,146	-13.93%	31.96%
Maintenance and Other Operating Expenses	30,480	34,786	35,279	14.13%	1.42%
Capital Outlay	24,838	54,486	82,410	119.37%	51.25%
Sub - Total, New General Appropriations	156,697	176,532	232,835	12.66%	31.89%
Add: RLIP - Automatic Appropriations	7,312	7,871	9,763	7.64%	24.04%
Total Appropriations - National Government Subsidy ( A )	164,009	184,403	242,598	12.43%	31.56%
OBLIGATIONS					
Personal Services	101,379	87,260	115,146	-13.93%	31.96%
Maintenance and Other Operating Expenses	30,480	34,786	35,279	14.13%	1.42%
Capital Outlay	24,838	54,486	82,410	119.37%	51.25%
Sub - Total, New General Appropriations	156,697	176,532	232,835	12.66%	31.89%
Add: RLIP - Automatic Appropriations	7,312	7,871	9,763	7.64%	24.04%
Total Obligations - National Government Subsidy ( B )	164,009	184,403	242,598	12.43%	31.56%
BALANCE	-				
Unreleased Appropriations					
Unobligated Allotment					
<b>INTERNALLY GENERATED INCOME</b>					
BEGINNING BALANCE ( ESTIMATES )	5,288	14,339	14,339	171.16%	0.00%
ADD: INTERNALLY - GENERATED INCOME (RECEIPTS)	70,160	52,556	54,200	-25.09%	3.13%
Tuition Fees	30,272	28,576	29,200	-5.60%	2.18%
Income Collected from Students	23,441	19,973	20,800	-14.79%	4.14%
Income from Other Sources	14,375	1,571	1,700	-89.07%	8.21%
Income from Revolving Fund	2,068	2,436	2,500	17.79%	2.63%
Grants / Donations	4			-100.00%	
Others					
Total Internally Generated Income (Receipts) ( C )	75,448	66,895	68,539	-11.34%	2.46%
LESS: CHARGES TO INCOME (EXPENDITURES) (D)	61,109	52,556	54,200	-14.00%	3.13%
Personal Services	4,872	2,850	3,000	-41.50%	5.26%
M O O E	46,237	25,206	30,700	-45.49%	21.80%
Capital Outlay	10,000	24,500	20,500	145.00%	-16.33%
ENDING BALANCE, INTERNALLY-GENERATED INCOME	14,339	14,339	14,339	0.00%	0.00%
GRAND TOTAL, AVAILABLE FUNDS = ( A + C )	239,457	251,298	311,137	4.94%	23.81%
GRAND TOTAL, OBLIGATIONS = ( B + D )	225,118	236,959	296,798	5.26%	25.25%

Table G

**STATEMENT OF RECEIPTS AND EXPENDITURES - FYs 2015 - 2017****SUC : Mountain Province State Polytechnic College****REGION : CORDILLERA ADMINISTRATIVE REGION****(Amounts in Thousand Pesos)**

PARTICULARS	IN THOUSAND PESOS			GROWTH RATE	
	FY 2015 ACTUAL	FY 2016 ESTIMATES	FY 2017 ESTIMATES	2016 vs. 2015	2017 vs. 2016
<b>NATIONAL GOVERNMENT SUBSIDY</b>					
APPROPRIATIONS					
Personal Services	90,014	91,239	112,794	1.36%	23.62%
Maintenance and Other Operating Expenses	31,266	43,657	44,123	39.63%	1.07%
Capital Outlay	16,902	55,723	82,410	229.68%	47.89%
Sub - Total, New General Appropriations	138,182	190,619	239,327	37.95%	25.55%
Add: RLIP - Automatic Appropriations	7,438	7,639	6,889	2.70%	-9.82%
Total Appropriations - National Government Subsidy ( A )	145,620	198,258	246,216	36.15%	24.19%
OBLIGATIONS					
Personal Services	90,014	91,239	112,794	1.36%	23.62%
Maintenance and Other Operating Expenses	31,266	43,657	44,123	39.63%	1.07%
Capital Outlay	16,902	55,723	82,410	229.68%	47.89%
Sub - Total, New General Appropriations	138,182	190,619	239,327	37.95%	25.55%
Add: RLIP - Automatic Appropriations	7,438	7,639	6,889	2.70%	-9.82%
Total Obligations - National Government Subsidy ( B )	145,620	198,258	246,216	36.15%	24.19%
BALANCE	-				
Unreleased Appropriations					
Unobligated Allotment					
<b>INTERNALLY GENERATED INCOME</b>					
BEGINNING BALANCE ( ESTIMATES )	27,558	19,970	1,734	-27.53%	-91.32%
ADD: INTERNALLY - GENERATED INCOME (RECEIPTS)	41,108	44,204	50,412	7.53%	14.04%
Tuition Fees	17,596	11,664	16,431	-33.71%	40.87%
Income Collected from Students	18,765	11,946	13,154	-36.34%	10.11%
Income from Other Sources	2,145	548	718	-74.45%	31.02%
Income from Revolving Fund	1,301	19,546	19,609	1402.38%	0.32%
Grants / Donations	1,301	500	500	-61.57%	0.00%
Others					
Total Internally Generated Income (Receipts) ( C )	68,666	64,174	52,146	-6.54%	-18.74%
LESS: CHARGES TO INCOME (EXPENDITURES) (D)	48,696	62,440	52,146	28.22%	-16.49%
Personal Services	2,129	2,016	3,000	-5.31%	48.81%
M O O E	29,891	42,859	38,713	43.38%	-9.67%
Capital Outlay	16,676	17,565	10,433	5.33%	-40.60%
ENDING BALANCE, INTERNALLY-GENERATED INCOME	19,970	1,734	-	-91.32%	-100.00%
GRAND TOTAL, AVAILABLE FUNDS = ( A + C )	214,286	262,432	298,362	22.47%	13.69%
GRAND TOTAL, OBLIGATIONS = ( B + D )	194,316	260,698	298,362	34.16%	14.45%

Table G  
**STATEMENT OF RECEIPTS AND EXPENDITURES - FYs 2015 - 2017**  
**CONSOLIDATED - SIX (6) SUCs**  
**Region: I - ILOCOS**  
**(Amounts in Thousand Pesos)**

PARTICULARS	IN THOUSAND PESOS			GROWTH RATE	
	FY 2015 ACTUAL	FY 2016 ESTIMATES	FY 2017 ESTIMATES	2016 vs. 2015	2017 vs. 2016
<b>NATIONAL GOVERNMENT SUBSIDY</b>					
APPROPRIATIONS					
Personal Services	1,618,805	1,486,894	1,978,402	-8.15%	33.06%
Maintenance and Other Operating Expenses	480,364	540,214	538,790	12.46%	-0.26%
Capital Outlay	405,582	396,352	522,208	-2.28%	31.75%
Sub - Total, New General Appropriations	2,504,751	2,423,460	3,039,400	-3.25%	25.42%
Add: RLIP - Automatic Appropriations	126,215	120,437	143,979	-4.58%	19.55%
Total Appropriations - National Government Subsidy ( A )	2,630,966	2,543,897	3,183,379	-3.31%	25.14%
OBLIGATIONS					
Personal Services	1,618,753	1,486,894	1,978,402	-8.15%	33.06%
Maintenance and Other Operating Expenses	341,774	540,214	538,790	58.06%	-0.26%
Capital Outlay	330,373	396,352	522,208	19.97%	31.75%
Sub - Total, New General Appropriations	2,290,900	2,423,460	3,039,400	5.79%	25.42%
Add: RLIP - Automatic Appropriations	114,044	120,437	143,979	5.61%	19.55%
Total Obligations - National Government Subsidy ( B )	2,404,944	2,543,897	3,183,379	5.78%	25.14%
BALANCE	226,022	-	-		
Unreleased Appropriations					
Unobligated Allotment	226,022				
<b>INTERNALLY GENERATED INCOME</b>					
BEGINNING BALANCE ( ESTIMATES )	610,526	723,989	771,058	18.58%	6.50%
ADD: INTERNALLY - GENERATED INCOME (RECEIPTS)	945,880	717,793	754,846	-24.11%	5.16%
Tuition Fees	414,771	317,145	380,749	-23.54%	20.06%
Income Collected from Students	159,547	142,866	91,891	-10.46%	-35.68%
Income from Other Sources	38,535	53,727	91,582	39.42%	70.46%
Income from Revolving Fund	86,950	87,120	94,181	0.20%	8.10%
Grants / Donations	66,847	23,674	8,179	-64.58%	-65.45%
Others	179,230	93,261	88,264	-47.97%	-5.36%
Total Internally Generated Income (Receipts) ( C )	1,556,406	1,441,782	1,525,904	-7.36%	5.83%
LESS: CHARGES TO INCOME (EXPENDITURES) (D)	832,417	670,724	857,621	-19.42%	27.86%
Personal Services	104,699	102,857	96,690	-1.76%	-6.00%
M O O E	484,724	382,398	425,362	-21.11%	11.24%
Capital Outlay	242,994	185,469	335,569	-23.67%	80.93%
ENDING BALANCE, INTERNALLY-GENERATED INCOME	723,989	771,058	668,283	6.50%	-13.33%
GRAND TOTAL, AVAILABLE FUNDS = ( A + C )	4,187,372	3,985,679	4,709,283	-4.82%	18.16%
GRAND TOTAL, OBLIGATIONS = ( B + D )	3,237,361	3,214,621	4,041,000	-0.70%	25.71%

Table G

**STATEMENT OF RECEIPTS AND EXPENDITURES - FYs 2015 - 2017****SUC: Don Mariano Marcos Memorial State University****Region: I - ILOCOS****(Amounts in Thousand Pesos)**

PARTICULARS	IN THOUSAND PESOS			GROWTH RATE	
	FY 2015 ACTUAL	FY 2016 ESTIMATES	FY 2017 ESTIMATES	2016 vs. 2015	2017 vs. 2016
<b>NATIONAL GOVERNMENT SUBSIDY</b>					
APPROPRIATIONS					
Personal Services	529,702	496,416	699,867	-6.28%	40.98%
Maintenance and Other Operating Expenses	137,662	141,064	144,429	2.47%	2.39%
Capital Outlay	123,998	102,166	109,948	-17.61%	7.62%
Sub - Total, New General Appropriations	791,362	739,646	954,244	-6.54%	29.01%
Add: RLIP - Automatic Appropriations	42,162	39,356	47,795	-6.66%	21.44%
Total Appropriations - National Government Subsidy ( A )	833,524	779,002	1,002,039	-6.54%	28.63%
OBLIGATIONS					
Personal Services	523,892	496,416	699,867	-5.24%	40.98%
Maintenance and Other Operating Expenses	96,647	141,064	144,429	45.96%	2.39%
Capital Outlay	118,058	102,166	109,948	-13.46%	7.62%
Sub - Total, New General Appropriations	738,597	739,646	954,244	0.14%	29.01%
Add: RLIP - Automatic Appropriations	38,358	39,356	47,795	2.60%	21.44%
Total Obligations - National Government Subsidy ( B )	776,955	779,002	1,002,039	0.26%	28.63%
BALANCE	56,569	-	-		
Unreleased Appropriations					
Unobligated Allotment	56,569				
<b>INTERNALLY GENERATED INCOME</b>					
BEGINNING BALANCE ( ESTIMATES )	9,262	29,794	29,794	221.68%	0.00%
ADD: INTERNALLY - GENERATED INCOME (RECEIPTS)	142,779	124,232	131,462	-12.99%	5.82%
Tuition Fees	63,215	57,955	55,360	-8.32%	-4.48%
Income Collected from Students	62,009	47,756	54,298	-22.99%	13.70%
Income from Other Sources					
Income from Revolving Fund	14,352	15,141	16,655	5.50%	10.00%
Other Business Income	1,169	1,234	3,368	5.56%	172.93%
Other School Fees	2,034	2,146	1,781	5.51%	-17.01%
Total Internally Generated Income (Receipts) ( C )	152,041	154,026	161,256	1.31%	4.69%
LESS: CHARGES TO INCOME (EXPENDITURES) ( D )	122,247	124,232	131,462	1.62%	5.82%
Personal Services					
M O O E	70,403	75,738	80,191	7.58%	5.88%
Capital Outlay	51,844	48,494	51,271	-6.46%	5.73%
ENDING BALANCE, INTERNALLY-GENERATED INCOME	29,794	29,794	29,794	0.00%	0.00%
GRAND TOTAL, AVAILABLE FUNDS = ( A + C )	985,565	933,028	1,163,295	-5.33%	24.68%
GRAND TOTAL, OBLIGATIONS = ( B + D )	899,202	903,234	1,133,501	0.45%	25.49%

Table G  
**STATEMENT OF RECEIPTS AND EXPENDITURES - FYs 2015 - 2017**  
**SUC: Ilocos Sur Polytechnic State College**  
**Region: I - ILOCOS**  
**(Amounts in Thousand Pesos)**

PARTICULARS	IN THOUSAND PESOS			GROWTH RATE	
	FY 2015 ACTUAL	FY 2016 ESTIMATES	FY 2017 ESTIMATES	2016 vs. 2015	2017 vs. 2016
<b>NATIONAL GOVERNMENT SUBSIDY</b>					
APPROPRIATIONS					
Personal Services	137,949	115,639	154,795	-16.17%	33.86%
Maintenance and Other Operating Expenses	51,648	36,650	34,421	-29.04%	-6.08%
Capital Outlay	60,516	47,431	54,949	-21.62%	15.85%
Sub - Total, New General Appropriations	250,113	199,720	244,165	-20.15%	22.25%
Add: RLIP - Automatic Appropriations	10,246	9,788	12,009	-4.47%	22.69%
Total Appropriations - National Government Subsidy ( A )	260,359	209,508	256,174	-19.53%	22.27%
OBLIGATIONS					
Personal Services	144,029	115,639	154,795	-19.71%	33.86%
Maintenance and Other Operating Expenses	36,412	36,650	34,421	0.65%	-6.08%
Capital Outlay	38,604	47,431	54,949	22.87%	15.85%
Sub - Total, New General Appropriations	219,045	199,720	244,165	-8.82%	22.25%
Add: RLIP - Automatic Appropriations	3,359	9,788	12,009	191.40%	22.69%
Total Obligations - National Government Subsidy ( B )	222,404	209,508	256,174	-5.80%	22.27%
BALANCE	37,955	-	-		
Unreleased Appropriations					
Unobligated Allotment	37,955				
<b>INTERNALLY GENERATED INCOME</b>					
BEGINNING BALANCE ( ESTIMATES )	74,231	77,320	77,320	4.16%	0.00%
ADD: INTERNALLY - GENERATED INCOME (RECEIPTS)	65,127	80,000	110,000	22.84%	37.50%
Tuition Fees	52,954	60,000	80,000	13.31%	33.33%
Income Collected from Students					
Income from Other Sources	3,636	20,000	30,000	450.06%	50.00%
Income from Revolving Fund					
Grants / Donations	8,537			-100.00%	
Others					
Total Internally Generated Income (Receipts) ( C )	139,358	157,320	187,320	12.89%	19.07%
LESS: CHARGES TO INCOME (EXPENDITURES) (D)	62,038	80,000	110,000	28.95%	37.50%
Personal Services					
M O O E	62,038	80,000	110,000	28.95%	37.50%
Capital Outlay					
ENDING BALANCE, INTERNALLY-GENERATED INCOME	77,320	77,320	77,320	0.00%	0.00%
GRAND TOTAL, AVAILABLE FUNDS = ( A + C )	399,717	366,828	443,494	-8.23%	20.90%
GRAND TOTAL, OBLIGATIONS = ( B + D )	284,442	289,508	366,174	1.78%	26.48%



**Table G**  
**STATEMENT OF RECEIPTS AND EXPENDITURES - FYs 2015 - 2017**  
**SUC: Mariano Marcos State University**  
**Region: I - ILOCOS**  
**(Amounts in Thousand Pesos)**

PARTICULARS	IN THOUSAND PESOS			GROWTH RATE	
	FY 2015 ACTUAL	FY 2016 ESTIMATES	FY 2017 ESTIMATES	2016 vs. 2015	2017 vs. 2016
<b>NATIONAL GOVERNMENT SUBSIDY</b>					
APPROPRIATIONS					
Personal Services	373,994	361,061	470,030	-3.46%	30.18%
Maintenance and Other Operating Expenses	128,532	144,605	144,605	12.51%	0.00%
Capital Outlay	102,209	88,771	109,948	-13.15%	23.86%
Sub - Total, New General Appropriations	604,735	594,437	724,583	-1.70%	21.89%
Add: RLIP - Automatic Appropriations	27,349	25,995	30,240	-4.95%	16.33%
Total Appropriations - National Government Subsidy ( A )	632,084	620,432	754,823	-1.84%	21.66%
OBLIGATIONS					
Personal Services	373,884	361,061	470,030	-3.43%	30.18%
Maintenance and Other Operating Expenses	94,294	144,605	144,605	53.36%	0.00%
Capital Outlay	59,574	88,771	109,948	49.01%	23.86%
Sub - Total, New General Appropriations	527,752	594,437	724,583	12.64%	21.89%
Add: RLIP - Automatic Appropriations	27,459	25,995	30,240	-5.33%	16.33%
Total Obligations - National Government Subsidy ( B )	555,211	620,432	754,823	11.75%	21.66%
BALANCE	76,873	-	-		
Unreleased Appropriations					
Unobligated Allotment	76,873				
<b>INTERNALLY GENERATED INCOME</b>					
BEGINNING BALANCE ( ESTIMATES )	290,460	318,704	323,079	9.72%	1.37%
ADD: INTERNALLY - GENERATED INCOME (RECEIPTS)	168,944	119,139	121,494	-29.48%	1.98%
Tuition Fees	74,564	39,146	55,923	-47.50%	42.86%
Income Collected from Students	1,662	873	1,247	-47.47%	42.84%
Income from Other Sources					
Income from Revolving Fund	51,527	56,680	59,513	10.00%	5.00%
Grants / Donations	41,191	22,440	4,811	-45.52%	-78.56%
Others					
Total Internally Generated Income (Receipts) ( C )	459,404	437,843	444,573	-4.69%	1.54%
LESS: CHARGES TO INCOME (EXPENDITURES) ( D )	140,700	114,764	96,783	-18.43%	-15.67%
Personal Services	12,257	19,157	9,026	56.29%	-52.88%
M O O E	95,281	79,159	75,349	-16.92%	-4.81%
Capital Outlay	33,162	16,448	12,408	-50.40%	-24.56%
ENDING BALANCE, INTERNALLY-GENERATED INCOME	318,704	323,079	347,790	1.37%	7.65%
GRAND TOTAL, AVAILABLE FUNDS = ( A + C )	1,091,488	1,058,275	1,199,396	-3.04%	13.34%
GRAND TOTAL, OBLIGATIONS = ( B + D )	695,911	735,196	851,606	5.65%	15.83%

Table G

**STATEMENT OF RECEIPTS AND EXPENDITURES - FYs 2015 - 2017****SUC: North Luzon Philippines State College****Region: I - ILOCOS****(Amounts in Thousand Pesos)**

PARTICULARS	IN THOUSAND PESOS			GROWTH RATE	
	FY 2015 ACTUAL	FY 2016 ESTIMATES	FY 2017 ESTIMATES	2016 vs. 2015	2017 vs. 2016
<b>NATIONAL GOVERNMENT SUBSIDY</b>					
APPROPRIATIONS					
Personal Services	25,315	21,849	27,217	-13.69%	24.57%
Maintenance and Other Operating Expenses	23,326	16,384	16,384	-29.76%	0.00%
Capital Outlay	15,104	44,978	27,467	197.79%	-38.93%
Sub - Total, New General Appropriations	63,745	83,211	71,068	30.54%	-14.59%
Add: RLIP - Automatic Appropriations	1,859	1,986	2,309	6.83%	16.26%
Total Appropriations - National Government Subsidy ( A )	65,604	85,197	73,377	29.87%	-13.87%
OBLIGATIONS					
Personal Services	25,181	21,849	27,217	-13.23%	24.57%
Maintenance and Other Operating Expenses	14,780	16,384	16,384	10.85%	0.00%
Capital Outlay	13,790	44,978	27,467	226.16%	-38.93%
Sub - Total, New General Appropriations	53,751	83,211	71,068	54.81%	-14.59%
Add: RLIP - Automatic Appropriations	1,931	1,986	2,309	2.85%	16.26%
Total Obligations - National Government Subsidy ( B )	55,682	85,197	73,377	53.01%	-13.87%
BALANCE	9,922	-	-		
Unreleased Appropriations					
Unobligated Allotment	9,922				
<b>INTERNALLY GENERATED INCOME</b>					
BEGINNING BALANCE ( ESTIMATES )	33,591	44,020	47,724	31.05%	8.41%
ADD: INTERNALLY - GENERATED INCOME (RECEIPTS)	23,651	19,570	17,614	-17.26%	-9.99%
Tuition Fees	11,990	9,350	8,415	-22.02%	-10.00%
Income Collected from Students	11,084	9,146	8,232	-17.48%	-9.99%
Income from Other Sources	339	890	802	162.54%	-9.89%
Income from Revolving Fund	238	184	165	-22.69%	-10.33%
Grants / Donations					
Others					
Total Internally Generated Income (Receipts) ( C )	57,242	63,590	65,338	11.09%	2.75%
LESS: CHARGES TO INCOME (EXPENDITURES) (D)	13,222	15,866	23,799	20.00%	50.00%
Personal Services					
M O O E	10,771	12,925	19,388	20.00%	50.00%
Capital Outlay	2,451	2,941	4,411	19.99%	49.98%
ENDING BALANCE, INTERNALLY-GENERATED INCOME	44,020	47,724	41,539	8.41%	-12.96%
GRAND TOTAL, AVAILABLE FUNDS = ( A + C )	122,846	148,787	138,715	21.12%	-6.77%
GRAND TOTAL, OBLIGATIONS = ( B + D )	68,904	101,063	97,176	46.67%	-3.85%

**Table G**  
**STATEMENT OF RECEIPTS AND EXPENDITURES - FYs 2015 - 2017**  
**SUC: Pangasinan State University**  
**Region: I - ILOCOS**  
**(Amounts in Thousand Pesos)**

PARTICULARS	IN THOUSAND PESOS			GROWTH RATE	
	FY 2015 ACTUAL	FY 2016 ESTIMATES	FY 2017 ESTIMATES	2016 vs. 2015	2017 vs. 2016
<b>NATIONAL GOVERNMENT SUBSIDY</b>					
APPROPRIATIONS					
Personal Services	288,890	260,413	331,529	-9.86%	27.31%
Maintenance and Other Operating Expenses	80,200	119,622	117,062	49.15%	-2.14%
Capital Outlay	46,597	57,174	109,948	22.70%	92.30%
Sub - Total, New General Appropriations	415,687	437,209	558,539	5.18%	27.75%
Add: RLIP - Automatic Appropriations	22,587	21,227	25,575	-6.02%	20.48%
Total Appropriations - National Government Subsidy ( A )	438,274	458,436	584,114	4.60%	27.41%
OBLIGATIONS					
Personal Services	288,805	260,413	331,529	-9.83%	27.31%
Maintenance and Other Operating Expenses	47,239	119,622	117,062	153.23%	-2.14%
Capital Outlay	46,468	57,174	109,948	23.04%	92.30%
Sub - Total, New General Appropriations	382,512	437,209	558,539	14.30%	27.75%
Add: RLIP - Automatic Appropriations	22,360	21,227	25,575	-5.07%	20.48%
Total Obligations - National Government Subsidy ( B )	404,872	458,436	584,114	13.23%	27.41%
BALANCE	33,402	-	-		
Unreleased Appropriations					
Unobligated Allotment	33,402				
<b>INTERNALLY GENERATED INCOME</b>					
BEGINNING BALANCE ( ESTIMATES )	202,982	158,446	188,446	-21.94%	18.93%
ADD: INTERNALLY - GENERATED INCOME (RECEIPTS)	276,083	224,646	229,270	-18.63%	2.06%
Tuition Fees	165,614	120,054	152,772	-27.51%	27.25%
Income Collected from Students	63,301	77,265	20,580	22.06%	-73.36%
Income from Other Sources	31,218	27,327	55,918	-12.46%	104.63%
Income from Revolving Fund					
Grants / Donations	15,950			-100.00%	
Others					
Total Internally Generated Income (Receipts) ( C )	479,065	383,092	417,716	-20.03%	9.04%
LESS: CHARGES TO INCOME (EXPENDITURES) (D)	320,619	194,646	359,104	-39.29%	84.49%
Personal Services	75,719	50,716	55,788	-33.02%	10.00%
M O O E	134,524	44,430	53,316	-66.97%	20.00%
Capital Outlay	110,376	99,500	250,000	-9.85%	151.26%
ENDING BALANCE, INTERNALLY-GENERATED INCOME	158,446	188,446	58,612	18.93%	-68.90%
GRAND TOTAL, AVAILABLE FUNDS = ( A + C )	917,339	841,528	1,001,830	-8.26%	19.05%
GRAND TOTAL, OBLIGATIONS = ( B + D )	725,491	653,082	943,218	-9.98%	44.43%

Table G  
**STATEMENT OF RECEIPTS AND EXPENDITURES - FYs 2015 - 2017**  
**SUC: University of Northern Philippines**  
**Region: I - ILOCOS**  
**(Amounts in Thousand Pesos)**

PARTICULARS	IN THOUSAND PESOS			GROWTH RATE	
	FY 2015 ACTUAL	FY 2016 ESTIMATES	FY 2017 ESTIMATES	2016 vs. 2015	2017 vs. 2016
<b>NATIONAL GOVERNMENT SUBSIDY</b>					
APPROPRIATIONS					
Personal Services	262,955	231,516	294,964	-11.96%	27.41%
Maintenance and Other Operating Expenses	58,996	81,889	81,889	38.80%	0.00%
Capital Outlay	57,158	55,832	109,948	-2.32%	96.93%
Sub - Total, New General Appropriations	379,109	369,237	486,801	-2.60%	31.84%
Add: RLIP - Automatic Appropriations	22,012	22,085	26,051	0.33%	17.96%
Total Appropriations - National Government Subsidy ( A )	401,121	391,322	512,852	-2.44%	31.06%
OBLIGATIONS					
Personal Services	262,962	231,516	294,964	-11.96%	27.41%
Maintenance and Other Operating Expenses	52,402	81,889	81,889	56.27%	0.00%
Capital Outlay	53,879	55,832	109,948	3.62%	96.93%
Sub - Total, New General Appropriations	369,243	369,237	486,801	0.00%	31.84%
Add: RLIP - Automatic Appropriations	20,577	22,085	26,051	7.33%	17.96%
Total Obligations - National Government Subsidy ( B )	389,820	391,322	512,852	0.39%	31.06%
BALANCE	11,301	-	-		
Unreleased Appropriations					
Unobligated Allotment	11,301				
<b>INTERNALLY GENERATED INCOME</b>					
BEGINNING BALANCE ( ESTIMATES )		95,705	104,695		9.39%
ADD: INTERNALLY - GENERATED INCOME (RECEIPTS)	269,296	150,206	145,006	-44.22%	-3.46%
Tuition Fees	46,434	30,640	28,279	-34.01%	-7.71%
Income Collected from Students	21,491	7,826	7,534	-63.58%	-3.73%
Income from Other Sources	3,342	5,510	4,862	64.87%	-11.76%
Income from Revolving Fund	20,833	15,115	17,848	-27.45%	18.08%
Grants / Donations					
Others	177,196	91,115	86,483	-48.58%	-5.08%
Total Internally Generated Income (Receipts) ( C )	269,296	245,911	249,701	-8.68%	1.54%
LESS: CHARGES TO INCOME (EXPENDITURES) (D)	173,591	141,216	136,473	-18.65%	-3.36%
Personal Services	16,723	32,984	31,876	97.24%	-3.36%
M O O E	111,707	90,146	87,118	-19.30%	-3.36%
Capital Outlay	45,161	18,086	17,479	-59.95%	-3.36%
ENDING BALANCE, INTERNALLY-GENERATED INCOME	95,705	104,695	113,228	9.39%	8.15%
GRAND TOTAL, AVAILABLE FUNDS = ( A + C )	670,417	637,233	762,553	-4.95%	19.67%
GRAND TOTAL, OBLIGATIONS = ( B + D )	563,411	532,538	649,325	-5.48%	21.93%

**Table G**  
**STATEMENT OF RECEIPTS AND EXPENDITURES - FYs 2015 - 2017**  
**CONSOLIDATED - FIVE (5) SUCs**  
**Region: II - CAGAYAN VALLEY**  
**(Amounts in Thousand Pesos)**

PARTICULARS	IN THOUSAND PESOS			GROWTH RATE	
	FY 2015 ACTUAL	FY 2016 ESTIMATES	FY 2017 ESTIMATES	2016 vs. 2015	2017 vs. 2016
<b>NATIONAL GOVERNMENT SUBSIDY</b>					
APPROPRIATIONS					
Personal Services	1,210,030	1,131,404	1,474,954	-6.50%	30.36%
Maintenance and Other Operating Expenses	395,776	352,264	347,011	-10.99%	-1.49%
Capital Outlay	239,055	390,174	357,184	63.22%	-8.46%
Sub - Total, New General Appropriations	1,844,861	1,873,842	2,179,149	1.57%	16.29%
Add: RLIP - Automatic Appropriations	95,745	95,830	117,338	0.09%	22.44%
Total Appropriations - National Government Subsidy ( A )	1,940,606	1,969,672	2,296,487	1.50%	16.59%
OBLIGATIONS					
Personal Services	1,218,253	1,131,404	1,474,954	-7.13%	30.36%
Maintenance and Other Operating Expenses	332,581	352,264	347,011	5.92%	-1.49%
Capital Outlay	208,497	390,174	357,184	87.14%	-8.46%
Sub - Total, New General Appropriations	1,759,331	1,873,842	2,179,149	6.51%	16.29%
Add: RLIP - Automatic Appropriations	95,230	95,830	117,338	0.63%	22.44%
Total Obligations - National Government Subsidy ( B )	1,854,561	1,969,672	2,296,487	6.21%	16.59%
BALANCE	86,045	-	-		
Unreleased Appropriations	10,000				
Unobligated Allotment	76,045				
<b>INTERNALLY GENERATED INCOME</b>					
BEGINNING BALANCE ( ESTIMATES )	321,894	416,427	402,408	29.37%	-3.37%
ADD: INTERNALLY - GENERATED INCOME (RECEIPTS)	807,985	710,389	621,613	-12.08%	-12.50%
Tuition Fees	224,830	187,020	161,841	-16.82%	-13.46%
Income Collected from Students	381,665	340,856	296,613	-10.69%	-12.98%
Income from Other Sources	47,091	40,963	38,337	-13.01%	-6.41%
Income from Revolving Fund	36,364	37,977	39,608	4.44%	4.29%
Grants / Donations	13,975	10,075		-27.91%	-100.00%
Others	104,060	93,498	85,214	-10.15%	-8.86%
Total Internally Generated Income (Receipts) ( C )	1,129,879	1,126,816	1,024,021	-0.27%	-9.12%
LESS: CHARGES TO INCOME (EXPENDITURES) (D)	713,452	724,408	617,928	1.54%	-14.70%
Personal Services	24,791	12,079	10,865	-51.28%	-10.05%
M O O E	507,458	501,168	467,727	-1.24%	-6.67%
Capital Outlay	181,203	211,161	139,336	16.53%	-34.01%
ENDING BALANCE, INTERNALLY-GENERATED INCOME	416,427	402,408	406,093	-3.37%	0.92%
GRAND TOTAL, AVAILABLE FUNDS = ( A + C )	3,070,485	3,096,488	3,320,508	0.85%	7.23%
GRAND TOTAL, OBLIGATIONS = ( B + D )	2,568,013	2,694,080	2,914,415	4.91%	8.18%

Table G  
**STATEMENT OF RECEIPTS AND EXPENDITURES - FYs 2015 - 2017**  
**SUC: Batanes State College**  
**Region: II - CAGAYAN VALLEY**  
**(Amounts in Thousand Pesos)**

PARTICULARS	IN THOUSAND PESOS			GROWTH RATE	
	FY 2015 ACTUAL	FY 2016 ESTIMATES	FY 2017 ESTIMATES	2016 vs. 2015	2017 vs. 2016
<b>NATIONAL GOVERNMENT SUBSIDY</b>					
APPROPRIATIONS					
Personal Services	20,905	19,402	22,727	-7.19%	17.14%
Maintenance and Other Operating Expenses	12,847	7,888	7,888	-38.60%	0.00%
Capital Outlay	17,530	45,816	27,467	161.36%	-40.05%
Sub - Total, New General Appropriations	51,282	73,106	58,082	42.56%	-20.55%
Add: RLIP - Automatic Appropriations	1,540	1,504	1,829	-2.34%	21.61%
Total Appropriations - National Government Subsidy ( A )	52,822	74,610	59,911	41.25%	-19.70%
OBLIGATIONS					
Personal Services	20,460	19,402	22,727	-5.17%	17.14%
Maintenance and Other Operating Expenses	3,743	7,888	7,888	110.74%	0.00%
Capital Outlay	16,303	45,816	27,467	181.03%	-40.05%
Sub - Total, New General Appropriations	40,506	73,106	58,082	80.48%	-20.55%
Add: RLIP - Automatic Appropriations	1,483	1,504	1,829	1.42%	21.61%
Total Obligations - National Government Subsidy ( B )	41,989	74,610	59,911	77.69%	-19.70%
BALANCE	10,833	-	-		
Unreleased Appropriations					
Unobligated Allotment	10,833				
<b>INTERNALLY GENERATED INCOME</b>					
BEGINNING BALANCE ( ESTIMATES )		2,213	2,213		0.00%
ADD: INTERNALLY - GENERATED INCOME (RECEIPTS)	6,997	6,147	5,464	-12.15%	-11.11%
Tuition Fees	1,867	1,298	987	-30.48%	-23.96%
Income Collected from Students	2,643	1,999	1,477	-24.37%	-26.11%
Income from Other Sources					
Income from Revolving Fund	2,487	2,850	3,000	14.60%	5.26%
Grants / Donations					
Others					
Total Internally Generated Income (Receipts) ( C )	6,997	8,360	7,677	19.48%	-8.17%
LESS: CHARGES TO INCOME (EXPENDITURES) (D)	4,784	6,147	5,464	28.49%	-11.11%
Personal Services	199	500	1,000	151.26%	100.00%
M O O E	4,368	5,147	3,714	17.83%	-27.84%
Capital Outlay	217	500	750	130.41%	50.00%
ENDING BALANCE, INTERNALLY-GENERATED INCOME	2,213	2,213	2,213	0.00%	0.00%
GRAND TOTAL, AVAILABLE FUNDS = ( A + C )	59,819	82,970	67,588	38.70%	-18.54%
GRAND TOTAL, OBLIGATIONS = ( B + D )	46,773	80,757	65,375	72.66%	-19.05%

Table G

**STATEMENT OF RECEIPTS AND EXPENDITURES - FYs 2015 - 2017****SUC: Cagayan State University****Region: II - CAGAYAN VALLEY****(In Thousand Pesos)**

PARTICULARS	IN THOUSAND PESOS			GROWTH RATE	
	FY 2015 ACTUAL	FY 2016 ESTIMATES	FY 2017 ESTIMATES	2016 vs. 2015	2017 vs. 2016
<b>NATIONAL GOVERNMENT SUBSIDY</b>					
APPROPRIATIONS					
Personal Services	345,067	340,545	432,962	-1.31%	27.14%
Maintenance and Other Operating Expenses	141,018	119,333	114,067	-15.38%	-4.41%
Capital Outlay	42,336	22,126	82,410	-47.74%	272.46%
Sub - Total, New General Appropriations	528,421	482,004	629,439	-8.78%	30.59%
Add: RLIP - Automatic Appropriations	28,861	27,945	33,324	-3.17%	19.25%
Total Appropriations - National Government Subsidy ( A )	557,282	509,949	662,763	-8.49%	29.97%
OBLIGATIONS					
Personal Services	354,045	340,545	432,962	-3.81%	27.14%
Maintenance and Other Operating Expenses	97,251	119,333	114,067	22.71%	-4.41%
Capital Outlay	30,867	22,126	82,410	-28.32%	272.46%
Sub - Total, New General Appropriations	482,163	482,004	629,439	-0.03%	30.59%
Add: RLIP - Automatic Appropriations	28,563	27,945	33,324	-2.16%	19.25%
Total Obligations - National Government Subsidy ( B )	510,726	509,949	662,763	-0.15%	29.97%
BALANCE	46,556	-	-		
Unreleased Appropriations	10,000				
Unobligated Allotment	36,556				
<b>INTERNALLY GENERATED INCOME</b>					
BEGINNING BALANCE ( ESTIMATES )	247,751	288,243	288,243	16.34%	0.00%
ADD: INTERNALLY - GENERATED INCOME (RECEIPTS)	435,669	399,156	364,134	-8.38%	-8.77%
Tuition Fees	48,809	42,707	41,343	-12.50%	-3.19%
Income Collected from Students	272,006	254,948	230,399	-6.27%	-9.63%
Income from Other Sources	37,583	33,198	32,266	-11.67%	-2.81%
Income from Revolving Fund					
Grants / Donations					
Others	77,271	68,303	60,126	-11.61%	-11.97%
Total Internally Generated Income (Receipts) ( C )	683,420	687,399	652,377	0.58%	-5.09%
LESS: CHARGES TO INCOME (EXPENDITURES) ( D )	395,177	399,156	364,134	1.01%	-8.77%
Personal Services	12,116				
M O O E	278,281	288,065	287,621	3.52%	-0.15%
Capital Outlay	104,780	111,091	76,513	6.02%	-31.13%
ENDING BALANCE, INTERNALLY-GENERATED INCOME	288,243	288,243	288,243	0.00%	0.00%
GRAND TOTAL, AVAILABLE FUNDS = ( A + C )	1,240,702	1,197,348	1,315,140	-3.49%	9.84%
GRAND TOTAL, OBLIGATIONS = ( B + D )	905,903	909,105	1,026,897	0.35%	12.96%

Table G  
**STATEMENT OF RECEIPTS AND EXPENDITURES - FYs 2015 - 2017**  
**SUC: Isabela State University**  
**Region: II - CAGAYAN VALLEY**  
**(In Thousand Pesos)**

PARTICULARS	IN THOUSAND PESOS			GROWTH RATE	
	FY 2015 ACTUAL	FY 2016 ESTIMATES	FY 2017 ESTIMATES	2016 vs. 2015	2017 vs. 2016
<b>NATIONAL GOVERNMENT SUBSIDY</b>					
APPROPRIATIONS					
Personal Services	519,040	467,958	633,086	-9.84%	35.29%
Maintenance and Other Operating Expenses	140,591	140,962	141,248	0.26%	0.20%
Capital Outlay	46,858	98,758	109,948	110.76%	11.33%
Sub - Total, New General Appropriations	706,489	707,678	884,282	0.17%	24.96%
Add: RLIP - Automatic Appropriations	39,697	40,199	50,683	1.26%	26.08%
Total Appropriations - National Government Subsidy ( A )	746,186	747,877	934,965	0.23%	25.02%
OBLIGATIONS					
Personal Services	519,035	467,958	633,086	-9.84%	35.29%
Maintenance and Other Operating Expenses	138,535	140,962	141,248	1.75%	0.20%
Capital Outlay	39,597	98,758	109,948	149.41%	11.33%
Sub - Total, New General Appropriations	697,167	707,678	884,282	1.51%	24.96%
Add: RLIP - Automatic Appropriations	39,696	40,199	50,683	1.27%	26.08%
Total Obligations - National Government Subsidy ( B )	736,863	747,877	934,965	1.49%	25.02%
BALANCE	9,323	-	-		
Unreleased Appropriations					
Unobligated Allotment	9,323				
<b>INTERNALLY GENERATED INCOME</b>					
BEGINNING BALANCE ( ESTIMATES )	74,143	109,329	88,513	47.46%	-19.04%
ADD: INTERNALLY - GENERATED INCOME (RECEIPTS)	248,815	204,956	163,352	-17.63%	-20.30%
Tuition Fees	115,060	92,048	70,187	-20.00%	-23.75%
Income Collected from Students	99,172	79,338	60,495	-20.00%	-23.75%
Income from Other Sources	8,914	7,131	5,438	-20.00%	-23.74%
Income from Revolving Fund	25,669	26,439	27,232	3.00%	3.00%
Grants / Donations					
Others					
Total Internally Generated Income (Receipts) ( C )	322,958	314,285	251,865	-2.69%	-19.86%
LESS: CHARGES TO INCOME (EXPENDITURES) (D)	213,629	225,772	163,351	5.68%	-27.65%
Personal Services	8,982	7,914	7,800	-11.89%	-1.44%
M O O E	153,052	150,319	122,831	-1.79%	-18.29%
Capital Outlay	51,595	67,539	32,720	30.90%	-51.55%
ENDING BALANCE, INTERNALLY-GENERATED INCOME	109,329	88,513	88,514	-19.04%	0.00%
GRAND TOTAL, AVAILABLE FUNDS = ( A + C )	1,069,144	1,062,162	1,186,830	-0.65%	11.74%
GRAND TOTAL, OBLIGATIONS = ( B + D )	950,492	973,649	1,098,316	2.44%	12.80%



**Table G**  
**STATEMENT OF RECEIPTS AND EXPENDITURES - FYs 2015 - 2017**  
**SUC: Nueva Vizcaya State University**  
**Region: II - CAGAYAN VALLEY**  
**(In Thousand Pesos)**

PARTICULARS	IN THOUSAND PESOS			GROWTH RATE	
	FY 2015 ACTUAL	FY 2016 ESTIMATES	FY 2017 ESTIMATES	2016 vs. 2015	2017 vs. 2016
<b>NATIONAL GOVERNMENT SUBSIDY</b>					
APPROPRIATIONS					
Personal Services	237,027	230,207	295,089	-2.88%	28.18%
Maintenance and Other Operating Expenses	83,367	66,431	66,158	-20.31%	-0.41%
Capital Outlay	105,300	83,306	82,410	-20.89%	-1.08%
Sub - Total, New General Appropriations	425,694	379,944	443,657	-10.75%	16.77%
Add: RLIP - Automatic Appropriations	18,924	19,526	23,834	3.18%	22.06%
Total Appropriations - National Government Subsidy ( A )	444,618	399,470	467,491	-10.15%	17.03%
OBLIGATIONS					
Personal Services	236,722	230,207	295,089	-2.75%	28.18%
Maintenance and Other Operating Expenses	77,597	66,431	66,158	-14.39%	-0.41%
Capital Outlay	95,910	83,306	82,410	-13.14%	-1.08%
Sub - Total, New General Appropriations	410,229	379,944	443,657	-7.38%	16.77%
Add: RLIP - Automatic Appropriations	18,833	19,526	23,834	3.68%	22.06%
Total Obligations - National Government Subsidy ( B )	429,062	399,470	467,491	-6.90%	17.03%
BALANCE	15,556	-	-		
Unreleased Appropriations					
Unobligated Allotment	15,556				
<b>INTERNALLY GENERATED INCOME</b>					
BEGINNING BALANCE ( ESTIMATES )		13,382	20,179		50.79%
ADD: INTERNALLY - GENERATED INCOME (RECEIPTS)	60,313	51,297	52,634	-14.95%	2.61%
Tuition Fees	43,533	35,430	35,430	-18.61%	0.00%
Income Collected from Students	4,628	2,500	2,500	-45.98%	0.00%
Income from Other Sources					
Income from Revolving Fund	5,545	6,100	6,710	10.01%	10.00%
Grants / Donations					
Others	6,607	7,267	7,994	9.99%	10.00%
Total Internally Generated Income (Receipts) ( C )	60,313	64,679	72,813	7.24%	12.58%
LESS: CHARGES TO INCOME (EXPENDITURES) (D)	46,931	44,500	48,950	-5.18%	10.00%
Personal Services	885		-		
M O O E	33,582	27,361	30,097	-18.52%	10.00%
Capital Outlay	12,464	17,139	18,853	37.51%	10.00%
ENDING BALANCE, INTERNALLY-GENERATED INCOME	13,382	20,179	23,863	50.79%	18.26%
GRAND TOTAL, AVAILABLE FUNDS = ( A + C )	504,931	464,149	540,304	-8.08%	16.41%
GRAND TOTAL, OBLIGATIONS = ( B + D )	475,993	443,970	516,441	-6.73%	16.32%

Table G

**STATEMENT OF RECEIPTS AND EXPENDITURES - FYs 2015 - 2017****SUC: Quirino State University****Region: II - CAGAYAN VALLEY****(Amounts in Thousand Pesos)**

PARTICULARS	IN THOUSAND PESOS			GROWTH RATE	
	FY 2015 ACTUAL	FY 2016 ESTIMATES	FY 2017 ESTIMATES	2016 vs. 2015	2017 vs. 2016
<b>NATIONAL GOVERNMENT SUBSIDY</b>					
<b>APPROPRIATIONS</b>					
Personal Services	87,991	73,292	91,090	-16.71%	24.28%
Maintenance and Other Operating Expenses	17,953	17,650	17,650	-1.69%	0.00%
Capital Outlay	27,031	140,168	54,949	418.55%	-60.80%
Sub - Total, New General Appropriations	132,975	231,110	163,689	73.80%	-29.17%
Add: RLIP - Automatic Appropriations	6,723	6,656	7,668	-1.00%	15.20%
Total Appropriations - National Government Subsidy ( A )	139,698	237,766	171,357	70.20%	-27.93%
<b>OBLIGATIONS</b>					
Personal Services	87,991	73,292	91,090	-16.71%	24.28%
Maintenance and Other Operating Expenses	15,455	17,650	17,650	14.20%	0.00%
Capital Outlay	25,820	140,168	54,949	442.87%	-60.80%
Sub - Total, New General Appropriations	129,266	231,110	163,689	78.79%	-29.17%
Add: RLIP - Automatic Appropriations	6,655	6,656	7,668	0.02%	15.20%
Total Obligations - National Government Subsidy ( B )	135,921	237,766	171,357	74.93%	-27.93%
<b>BALANCE</b>	3,777	-	-		
Unreleased Appropriations					
Unobligated Allotment	3,777				
<b>INTERNALLY GENERATED INCOME</b>					
BEGINNING BALANCE ( ESTIMATES )	-	3,260	3,260		0.00%
<b>ADD: INTERNALLY - GENERATED INCOME (RECEIPTS)</b>	56,191	48,833	36,029	-13.09%	-26.22%
Tuition Fees	15,561	15,537	13,894	-0.15%	-10.57%
Income Collected from Students	3,216	2,071	1,742	-35.60%	-15.89%
Income from Other Sources	594	634	633	6.73%	-0.16%
Income from Revolving Fund	2,663	2,588	2,666	-2.82%	3.01%
Grants / Donations	13,975	10,075		-27.91%	-100.00%
Others	20,182	17,928	17,094	-11.17%	-4.65%
Total Internally Generated Income (Receipts) ( C )	56,191	52,093	39,289	-7.29%	-24.58%
<b>LESS: CHARGES TO INCOME (EXPENDITURES) (D)</b>	52,931	48,833	36,029	-7.74%	-26.22%
Personal Services	2,609	3,665	2,065	40.48%	-43.66%
M O O E	38,175	30,276	23,464	-20.69%	-22.50%
Capital Outlay	12,147	14,892	10,500	22.60%	-29.49%
<b>ENDING BALANCE, INTERNALLY-GENERATED INCOME</b>	3,260	3,260	3,260	0.00%	0.00%
<b>GRAND TOTAL, AVAILABLE FUNDS = ( A + C )</b>	195,889	289,859	210,646	47.97%	-27.33%
<b>GRAND TOTAL, OBLIGATIONS = ( B + D )</b>	188,852	286,599	207,386	51.76%	-27.64%

Table G

**STATEMENT OF RECEIPTS AND EXPENDITURES - FYs 2015 - 2017**  
**CONSOLIDATED - TWELVE (12) SUCs**  
**REGION : III - CENTRAL LUZON**  
**(Amounts in Thousand Pesos)**

PARTICULARS	IN THOUSAND PESOS			OVERALL GROWTH RATE	
	FY 2015 ACTUAL	FY 2016 ESTIMATES	FY 2017 ESTIMATES	2016 vs. 2015	2017 vs. 2016
<b>NATIONAL GOVERNMENT SUBSIDY</b>					
APPROPRIATIONS					
Personal Services	2,023,826	1,787,454	2,393,716	-11.68%	33.92%
Maintenance and Other Operating Expenses	828,534	912,922	906,540	10.19%	-0.70%
Capital Outlay	603,820	652,799	844,183	8.11%	29.32%
Sub - Total, New General Appropriations	3,456,180	3,353,175	4,144,439	-2.98%	23.60%
Add: RLIP - Automatic Appropriations	157,134	153,930	185,111	-2.04%	20.26%
Total Appropriations - National Government Subsidy ( A )	3,613,314	3,507,105	4,329,550	-2.94%	23.45%
OBLIGATIONS					
Personal Services	2,013,798	1,787,454	2,393,716	-11.24%	33.92%
Maintenance and Other Operating Expenses	686,437	912,922	906,540	32.99%	-0.70%
Capital Outlay	478,524	652,799	844,183	36.42%	29.32%
Sub - Total, New General Appropriations	3,178,759	3,353,175	4,144,439	5.49%	23.60%
Add: RLIP - Automatic Appropriations	149,075	153,930	185,111	3.26%	20.26%
Total Obligations - National Government Subsidy ( B )	3,327,834	3,507,105	4,329,550	5.39%	23.45%
BALANCE	285,480				
Unreleased Appropriations	100				
Unobligated Allotment	285,380				
<b>INTERNALLY GENERATED INCOME</b>					
BEGINNING BALANCE ( ESTIMATES )	1,577,723	2,245,265	2,680,313	42.31%	19.38%
ADD: INTERNALLY - GENERATED INCOME (RECEIPTS)	2,468,225	2,071,723	1,774,977	-16.06%	-14.32%
Tuition Fees	1,390,019	1,100,620	863,527	-20.82%	-21.54%
Income Collected from Students	521,234	456,088	402,703	-12.50%	-11.70%
Income from Other Sources	147,182	138,772	135,016	-5.71%	-2.71%
Income from Revolving Fund	102,764	98,842	95,031	-3.82%	-3.86%
Grants / Donations	254,378	222,960	221,418	-12.35%	-0.69%
Others	52,648	54,441	57,282	3.41%	5.22%
Total Internally Generated Income (Receipts) ( C )	4,045,948	4,316,988	4,455,290	6.70%	3.20%
LESS: CHARGES TO INCOME (EXPENDITURES) (D)	1,800,683	1,636,675	1,575,965	-9.11%	-3.71%
Personal Services	440,512	375,047	398,325	-14.86%	6.21%
M O O E	883,413	752,968	746,115	-14.77%	-0.91%
Capital Outlay	476,758	508,660	431,525	6.69%	-15.16%
ENDING BALANCE, INTERNALLY-GENERATED INCOME	2,245,265	2,680,313	2,879,325	19.38%	7.42%
GRAND TOTAL, AVAILABLE FUNDS = ( A + C )	7,659,262	7,824,093	8,784,840	2.15%	12.28%
GRAND TOTAL, OBLIGATIONS = ( B + D )	5,128,517	5,143,780	5,905,515	0.30%	14.81%

Table G

**STATEMENT OF RECEIPTS AND EXPENDITURES - FYs 2015 - 2017****SUC : Aurora State College of Technology****REGION : III - CENTRAL LUZON****(Amounts in Thousand Pesos)**

PARTICULARS	IN THOUSAND PESOS			GROWTH RATE	
	FY 2015 ACTUAL	FY 2016 ESTIMATES	FY 2017 ESTIMATES	2016 vs. 2015	2017 vs. 2016
<b>NATIONAL GOVERNMENT SUBSIDY</b>					
APPROPRIATIONS					
Personal Services	48,901	39,134	52,165	-19.97%	33.30%
Maintenance and Other Operating Expenses	23,015	28,570	28,570	24.14%	0.00%
Capital Outlay	20,350	60,816	54,949	198.85%	-9.65%
Sub - Total, New General Appropriations	92,266	128,520	135,684	39.29%	5.57%
Add: RLIP - Automatic Appropriations	3,424	3,436	4,250	0.35%	23.69%
Total Appropriations - National Government Subsidy ( A )	95,690	131,956	139,934	37.90%	6.05%
OBLIGATIONS					
Personal Services	48,154	39,134	52,165	-18.73%	33.30%
Maintenance and Other Operating Expenses	22,345	28,570	28,570	27.86%	0.00%
Capital Outlay	19,308	60,816	54,949	214.98%	-9.65%
Sub - Total, New General Appropriations	89,807	128,520	135,684	43.11%	5.57%
Add: RLIP - Automatic Appropriations	3,424	3,436	4,250	0.35%	23.69%
Total Obligations - National Government Subsidy ( B )	93,231	131,956	139,934	41.54%	6.05%
BALANCE	2,459	-	-		
Unreleased Appropriations					
Unobligated Allotment	2,459				
<b>INTERNALLY GENERATED INCOME</b>					
BEGINNING BALANCE ( ESTIMATES )	23,750	34,928	48,246	47.07%	38.13%
ADD: INTERNALLY - GENERATED INCOME (RECEIPTS)	24,732	27,204	26,068	10.00%	-4.18%
Tuition Fees	9,661	10,627	9,854	10.00%	-7.27%
Income Collected from Students	9,809	10,789	10,006	9.99%	-7.26%
Income from Other Sources	3,465	3,811	4,192	9.99%	10.00%
Income from Revolving Fund	1,797	1,977	2,016	10.02%	1.97%
Grants / Donations					
Others					
Total Internally Generated Income (Receipts) ( C )	48,482	62,132	74,314	128.15%	119.61%
LESS: CHARGES TO INCOME (EXPENDITURES) (D)	13,554	13,886	14,095	2.45%	1.51%
Personal Services	72	86	95	19.44%	10.47%
M O O E	13,482	13,800	14,000	2.36%	1.45%
Capital Outlay					
ENDING BALANCE, INTERNALLY-GENERATED INCOME	34,928	48,246	60,219	38.13%	24.82%
GRAND TOTAL, AVAILABLE FUNDS = ( A + C )	144,172	194,088	214,248	34.62%	10.39%
GRAND TOTAL, OBLIGATIONS = ( B + D )	106,785	145,842	154,029	36.58%	5.61%

**Table G**  
**STATEMENT OF RECEIPTS AND EXPENDITURES - FYs 2015 - 2017**  
**SUC : Bataan Peninsula State University**  
**REGION : III - CENTRAL LUZON**  
**(Amounts in Thousand Pesos)**

PARTICULARS	IN THOUSAND PESOS			GROWTH RATE	
	FY 2015 ACTUAL	FY 2016 ESTIMATES	FY 2017 ESTIMATES	2016 vs. 2015	2017 vs. 2016
<b>NATIONAL GOVERNMENT SUBSIDY</b>					
APPROPRIATIONS					
Personal Services	197,234	172,829	203,397	-12.37%	17.69%
Maintenance and Other Operating Expenses	85,552	89,028	93,248	4.06%	4.74%
Capital Outlay	52,287	58,080	82,410	11.08%	41.89%
Sub - Total, New General Appropriations	335,073	319,937	379,055	-4.52%	18.48%
Add: RLIP - Automatic Appropriations	15,671	15,665	17,282	-0.04%	10.32%
Total Appropriations - National Government Subsidy ( A )	350,744	335,602	396,337	-4.32%	18.10%
OBLIGATIONS					
Personal Services	197,053	172,829	203,397	-12.29%	17.69%
Maintenance and Other Operating Expenses	85,552	89,028	93,248	4.06%	4.74%
Capital Outlay	52,287	58,080	82,410	11.08%	41.89%
Sub - Total, New General Appropriations	334,892	319,937	379,055	-4.47%	18.48%
Add: RLIP - Automatic Appropriations	15,217	15,665	17,282	2.94%	10.32%
Total Obligations - National Government Subsidy ( B )	350,109	335,602	396,337	-4.14%	18.10%
BALANCE	635	-	-		
Unreleased Appropriations					
Unobligated Allotment	635				
<b>INTERNALLY GENERATED INCOME</b>					
BEGINNING BALANCE ( ESTIMATES )	46,456	57,137	24,462	122.99%	42.81%
ADD: INTERNALLY - GENERATED INCOME (RECEIPTS)	243,788	186,587	151,676	-23.46%	-18.71%
Tuition Fees	172,502	129,677	103,742	-24.83%	-20.00%
Income Collected from Students	59,520	45,422	36,338	-23.69%	-20.00%
Income from Other Sources	2,332	1,866	1,493	-19.98%	-19.99%
Income from Revolving Fund	9,434	9,622	10,103	1.99%	5.00%
Grants / Donations					
Others					
Total Internally Generated Income (Receipts) ( C )	290,244	243,724	176,138	83.97%	72.27%
LESS: CHARGES TO INCOME (EXPENDITURES) ( D )	233,107	219,262	158,524	-5.94%	-27.70%
Personal Services	113,387	109,457	88,287	-3.47%	-19.34%
M O O E	61,740	45,027	36,744	-27.07%	-18.40%
Capital Outlay	57,980	64,778	33,493	11.72%	-48.30%
ENDING BALANCE, INTERNALLY-GENERATED INCOME	57,137	24,462	17,614	-57.19%	-27.99%
GRAND TOTAL, AVAILABLE FUNDS = ( A + C )	640,988	579,326	572,475	-9.62%	-1.18%
GRAND TOTAL, OBLIGATIONS = ( B + D )	583,216	554,864	554,861	-4.86%	0.00%

Table G  
**STATEMENT OF RECEIPTS AND EXPENDITURES - FYs 2015 - 2017**  
**SUC : Bulacan Agricultural State College**  
**REGION : III - CENTRAL LUZON**  
**(Amounts in Thousand Pesos)**

PARTICULARS	IN THOUSAND PESOS			GROWTH RATE	
	FY 2015 ACTUAL	FY 2016 ESTIMATES	FY 2017 ESTIMATES	2016 vs. 2015	2017 vs. 2016
<b>NATIONAL GOVERNMENT SUBSIDY</b>					
APPROPRIATIONS					
Personal Services	74,921	52,635	70,356	-29.75%	33.67%
Maintenance and Other Operating Expenses	23,847	24,439	24,439	2.48%	0.00%
Capital Outlay	16,988	44,460	27,467	161.71%	-38.22%
Sub - Total, New General Appropriations	115,756	121,534	122,262	4.99%	0.60%
Add: RLIP - Automatic Appropriations	5,222	4,841	5,710	-7.30%	17.95%
Total Appropriations - National Government Subsidy ( A )	120,978	126,375	127,972	4.46%	1.26%
OBLIGATIONS					
Personal Services	75,640	52,635	70,356	-30.41%	33.67%
Maintenance and Other Operating Expenses	22,398	24,439	24,439	9.11%	0.00%
Capital Outlay	16,985	44,460	27,467	161.76%	-38.22%
Sub - Total, New General Appropriations	115,023	121,534	122,262	5.66%	0.60%
Add: RLIP - Automatic Appropriations	4,481	4,841	5,710	8.03%	17.95%
Total Obligations - National Government Subsidy ( B )	119,504	126,375	127,972	5.75%	1.26%
BALANCE	1,474	-	-		
Unreleased Appropriations					
Unobligated Allotment	1,474				
<b>INTERNALLY GENERATED INCOME</b>					
BEGINNING BALANCE ( ESTIMATES )	1,227	3,402	3,402	177.26%	0.00%
ADD: INTERNALLY - GENERATED INCOME (RECEIPTS)	36,404	31,001	28,437	-14.84%	-8.27%
Tuition Fees	17,972	16,066	13,500	-10.61%	-15.97%
Income Collected from Students	16,855	13,260	13,357	-21.33%	0.73%
Income from Other Sources	1,416	960	1,430	-32.20%	48.96%
Income from Revolving Fund	161	715	150	344.10%	-79.02%
Grants / Donations					
Others					
Total Internally Generated Income (Receipts) ( C )	37,631	34,403	31,839	91.42%	92.55%
LESS: CHARGES TO INCOME (EXPENDITURES) (D)	34,229	31,001	28,437	-9.43%	-8.27%
Personal Services	1,145	1,025	1,100	-10.48%	7.32%
M O O E	18,935	21,476	19,337	13.42%	-9.96%
Capital Outlay	14,149	8,500	8,000	-39.93%	-5.88%
ENDING BALANCE, INTERNALLY-GENERATED INCOME	3,402	3,402	3,402	0.00%	0.00%
GRAND TOTAL, AVAILABLE FUNDS = ( A + C )	158,609	160,778	159,811	1.37%	-0.60%
GRAND TOTAL, OBLIGATIONS = ( B + D )	153,733	157,376	156,409	2.37%	-0.61%

**Table G**  
**STATEMENT OF RECEIPTS AND EXPENDITURES - FYs 2015 - 2017**  
**SUC : Bulacan State University**  
**REGION : III - CENTRAL LUZON**  
**(Amounts in Thousand Pesos)**

PARTICULARS	IN THOUSAND PESOS			GROWTH RATE	
	FY 2015 ACTUAL	FY 2016 ESTIMATES	FY 2017 ESTIMATES	2016 vs. 2015	2017 vs. 2016
<b>NATIONAL GOVERNMENT SUBSIDY</b>					
APPROPRIATIONS					
Personal Services	278,096	250,116	319,334	-10.06%	27.67%
Maintenance and Other Operating Expenses	140,234	153,380	153,380	9.37%	0.00%
Capital Outlay	114,706	25,000	82,410	-78.21%	229.64%
Sub - Total, New General Appropriations	533,036	428,496	555,124	-19.61%	29.55%
Add: RLIP - Automatic Appropriations	21,756	22,789	28,017	4.75%	22.94%
Total Appropriations - National Government Subsidy ( A )	554,792	451,285	583,141	-18.66%	29.22%
OBLIGATIONS					
Personal Services	272,695	250,116	319,334	-8.28%	27.67%
Maintenance and Other Operating Expenses	105,943	153,380	153,380	44.78%	0.00%
Capital Outlay	30,798	25,000	82,410	-18.83%	229.64%
Sub - Total, New General Appropriations	409,436	428,496	555,124	4.66%	29.55%
Add: RLIP - Automatic Appropriations	18,928	22,789	28,017	20.40%	22.94%
Total Obligations - National Government Subsidy ( B )	428,364	451,285	583,141	5.35%	29.22%
BALANCE	126,428	-	-		
Unreleased Appropriations	100				
Unobligated Allotment	126,328				
<b>INTERNALLY GENERATED INCOME</b>					
BEGINNING BALANCE ( ESTIMATES )	828,946	984,102	1,118,712	18.72%	13.68%
ADD: INTERNALLY - GENERATED INCOME (RECEIPTS)	666,600	547,594	441,386	-17.85%	-19.40%
Tuition Fees	367,523	272,407	178,804	-25.88%	-34.36%
Income Collected from Students	255,754	230,187	216,982	-10.00%	-5.74%
Income from Other Sources	40,225	41,000	41,500	1.93%	1.22%
Income from Revolving Fund					
Grants / Donations					
Others	3,098	4,000	4,100	29.12%	2.50%
Total Internally Generated Income (Receipts) ( C )	1,495,546	1,531,696	1,560,098	102.42%	101.85%
LESS: CHARGES TO INCOME (EXPENDITURES) (D)	511,444	412,984	478,311	-19.25%	15.82%
Personal Services	74,996	61,497	53,997	-18.00%	-12.20%
M O O E	354,132	290,388	254,975	-18.00%	-12.20%
Capital Outlay	82,316	61,099	169,339	-25.78%	177.16%
ENDING BALANCE, INTERNALLY-GENERATED INCOME	984,102	1,118,712	1,081,787	13.68%	-3.30%
GRAND TOTAL, AVAILABLE FUNDS = ( A + C )	2,050,338	1,982,981	2,143,239	-3.29%	8.08%
GRAND TOTAL, OBLIGATIONS = ( B + D )	939,808	864,269	1,061,452	-8.04%	22.82%

Table G  
**STATEMENT OF RECEIPTS AND EXPENDITURES - FYs 2015 - 2017**  
**SUC : Central Luzon State University**  
**REGION : III - CENTRAL LUZON**  
**(Amounts in Thousand Pesos)**

PARTICULARS	IN THOUSAND PESOS			GROWTH RATE	
	FY 2015 ACTUAL	FY 2016 ESTIMATES	FY 2017 ESTIMATES	2016 vs. 2015	2017 vs. 2016
<b>NATIONAL GOVERNMENT SUBSIDY</b>					
APPROPRIATIONS					
Personal Services	440,789	374,945	522,806	-14.94%	39.44%
Maintenance and Other Operating Expenses	158,955	198,072	186,610	24.61%	-5.79%
Capital Outlay	138,601	104,797	109,948	-24.39%	4.92%
Sub - Total, New General Appropriations	738,345	677,814	819,364	-8.20%	20.88%
Add: RLIP - Automatic Appropriations	30,973	30,372	38,715	-1.94%	27.47%
Total Appropriations - National Government Subsidy ( A )	769,318	708,186	858,079	-7.95%	21.17%
OBLIGATIONS					
Personal Services	450,539	374,945	522,806	-16.78%	39.44%
Maintenance and Other Operating Expenses	121,389	198,072	186,610	63.17%	-5.79%
Capital Outlay	118,415	104,797	109,948	-11.50%	4.92%
Sub - Total, New General Appropriations	690,343	677,814	819,364	-1.81%	20.88%
Add: RLIP - Automatic Appropriations	30,974	30,372	38,715	-1.94%	27.47%
Total Obligations - National Government Subsidy ( B )	721,317	708,186	858,079	-1.82%	21.17%
BALANCE	48,001	-	-		
Unreleased Appropriations					
Unobligated Allotment	48,001				
<b>INTERNALLY GENERATED INCOME</b>					
BEGINNING BALANCE ( ESTIMATES )		262,155	505,155		92.69%
ADD: INTERNALLY - GENERATED INCOME (RECEIPTS)	399,900	383,000	385,000	-4.23%	0.52%
Tuition Fees	84,286	85,000	85,500	0.85%	0.59%
Income Collected from Students					
Income from Other Sources	56,314	56,500	57,000	0.33%	0.88%
Income from Revolving Fund	40,600	41,000	41,500	0.99%	1.22%
Grants / Donations	218,700	200,500	201,000	-8.32%	0.25%
Others					
Total Internally Generated Income (Receipts) ( C )	399,900	645,155	890,155	61.33%	37.98%
LESS: CHARGES TO INCOME (EXPENDITURES) (D)	137,745	140,000	140,000	1.64%	0.00%
Personal Services	39,549	39,500	39,500	-0.12%	0.00%
M O O E	88,409	90,500	91,000	2.37%	0.55%
Capital Outlay	9,787	10,000	9,500	2.18%	-5.00%
ENDING BALANCE, INTERNALLY-GENERATED INCOME	262,155	505,155	750,155	92.69%	48.50%
GRAND TOTAL, AVAILABLE FUNDS = ( A + C )	1,169,218	1,353,341	1,748,234	15.75%	29.18%
GRAND TOTAL, OBLIGATIONS = ( B + D )	859,062	848,186	998,079	-1.27%	17.67%



**Table G**  
**STATEMENT OF RECEIPTS AND EXPENDITURES - FYs 2015 - 2017**  
**SUC : Don Honoria Ventura Technological State University**  
**REGION : III - CENTRAL LUZON**  
**(Amounts in Thousand Pesos)**

PARTICULARS	IN THOUSAND PESOS			GROWTH RATE	
	FY 2015 ACTUAL	FY 2016 ESTIMATES	FY 2017 ESTIMATES	2016 vs. 2015	2017 vs. 2016
<b>NATIONAL GOVERNMENT SUBSIDY</b>					
APPROPRIATIONS					
Personal Services	133,635	132,256	156,794	-1.03%	18.55%
Maintenance and Other Operating Expenses	39,993	48,250	49,313	20.65%	2.20%
Capital Outlay	33,227	60,300	54,949	81.48%	-8.87%
Sub - Total, New General Appropriations	206,855	240,806	261,056	16.41%	8.41%
Add: RLIP - Automatic Appropriations	10,397	9,981	11,585	-4.00%	16.07%
Total Appropriations - National Government Subsidy ( A )	217,252	250,787	272,641	15.44%	8.71%
OBLIGATIONS					
Personal Services	131,385	132,256	156,794	0.66%	18.55%
Maintenance and Other Operating Expenses	39,989	48,250	49,313	20.66%	2.20%
Capital Outlay	32,224	60,300	54,949	87.13%	-8.87%
Sub - Total, New General Appropriations	203,598	240,806	261,056	18.28%	8.41%
Add: RLIP - Automatic Appropriations	10,381	9,981	11,585	-3.85%	16.07%
Total Obligations - National Government Subsidy ( B )	213,979	250,787	272,641	17.20%	8.71%
BALANCE	3,273	-	-		
Unreleased Appropriations					
Unobligated Allotment	3,273				
<b>INTERNALLY GENERATED INCOME</b>					
BEGINNING BALANCE ( ESTIMATES )	66,092	166,455	399,389	151.85%	139.94%
ADD: INTERNALLY - GENERATED INCOME (RECEIPTS)	370,116	273,886	205,414	-26.00%	-25.00%
Tuition Fees	337,481	249,736	187,302	-26.00%	-25.00%
Income Collected from Students	8,624	6,382	4,786	-26.00%	-25.01%
Income from Other Sources	17,245	12,761	9,571	-26.00%	-25.00%
Income from Revolving Fund					
Grants / Donations					
Other Income	6,766	5,007	3,755	-26.00%	-25.00%
Total Internally Generated Income (Receipts) ( C )	436,208	440,341	604,803	0.95%	37.35%
LESS: CHARGES TO INCOME (EXPENDITURES) ( D )	269,753	40,952	274,113	-84.82%	569.35%
Personal Services	84,964	27,964	92,475	-67.09%	230.69%
M O O E	65,316	12,371	65,956	-81.06%	433.15%
Capital Outlay	119,473	617	115,682	-99.48%	18649.11%
ENDING BALANCE, INTERNALLY-GENERATED INCOME	166,455	399,389	330,690	139.94%	-17.20%
GRAND TOTAL, AVAILABLE FUNDS = ( A + C )	653,460	691,128	877,444	5.76%	26.96%
GRAND TOTAL, OBLIGATIONS = ( B + D )	483,732	291,739	546,754	-39.69%	87.41%

Table G  
**STATEMENT OF RECEIPTS AND EXPENDITURES - FYs 2015 - 2017**  
**SUC : Nueva Ecija University of Science and Technology**  
**REGION : III - CENTRAL LUZON**  
**(Amounts in Thousand Pesos)**

PARTICULARS	IN THOUSAND PESOS			GROWTH RATE	
	FY 2015 ACTUAL	FY 2016 ESTIMATES	FY 2017 ESTIMATES	2016 vs. 2015	2017 vs. 2016
<b>NATIONAL GOVERNMENT SUBSIDY</b>					
APPROPRIATIONS					
Personal Services	213,122	208,421	315,064	-2.21%	51.17%
Maintenance and Other Operating Expenses	86,583	76,181	76,181	-12.01%	0.00%
Capital Outlay	44,141	51,024	82,410	15.59%	61.51%
Sub - Total, New General Appropriations	343,846	335,626	473,655	-2.39%	41.13%
Add: RLIP - Automatic Appropriations	18,385	17,086	20,931	-7.07%	22.50%
Total Appropriations - National Government Subsidy ( A )	362,231	352,712	494,586	-2.63%	40.22%
OBLIGATIONS					
Personal Services	200,620	208,421	315,064	3.89%	51.17%
Maintenance and Other Operating Expenses	54,074	76,181	76,181	3.89%	51.17%
Capital Outlay	31,909	51,024	82,410	59.90%	61.51%
Sub - Total, New General Appropriations	286,603	335,626	473,655	17.10%	41.13%
Add: RLIP - Automatic Appropriations	16,217	17,086	20,931	5.36%	22.50%
Total Obligations - National Government Subsidy ( B )	302,820	352,712	494,586	16.48%	40.22%
BALANCE	59,411				
Unreleased Appropriations					
Unobligated Allotment	59,411				
<b>INTERNALLY GENERATED INCOME</b>					
BEGINNING BALANCE ( ESTIMATES )	332,545	411,532	467,723	23.75%	13.65%
ADD: INTERNALLY - GENERATED INCOME (RECEIPTS)	236,161	191,004	146,217	-19.12%	-23.45%
Tuition Fees	138,445	109,583	82,688	-20.85%	-24.54%
Income Collected from Students	73,997	58,570	44,195	-20.85%	-24.54%
Income from Other Sources	1,184	938	708	-20.78%	-24.52%
Income from Revolving Fund	22,535	21,913	18,626	-2.76%	-15.00%
Grants / Donations					
Others					
Total Internally Generated Income (Receipts) ( C )	568,706	602,536	613,940	5.95%	1.89%
LESS: CHARGES TO INCOME (EXPENDITURES) (D)	157,174	134,813	114,591	-14.23%	-15.00%
Personal Services	29,372	30,813	26,191	4.91%	-15.00%
M O O E	37,512	31,760	26,996	-15.33%	-15.00%
Capital Outlay	90,290	72,240	61,404	-19.99%	-15.00%
ENDING BALANCE, INTERNALLY-GENERATED INCOME	411,532	467,723	499,349	13.65%	6.76%
GRAND TOTAL, AVAILABLE FUNDS = ( A + C )	930,937	955,248	1,108,526	2.61%	16.05%
GRAND TOTAL, OBLIGATIONS = ( B + D )	459,994	487,525	609,177	5.99%	24.95%

**Table G**  
**STATEMENT OF RECEIPTS AND EXPENDITURES - FYs 2015 - 2017**  
**SUC : Pampanga State Agricultural University**  
**REGION : III - CENTRAL LUZON**  
**(Amounts in Thousand Pesos)**

PARTICULARS	IN THOUSAND PESOS			GROWTH RATE	
	FY 2015 ACTUAL	FY 2016 ESTIMATES	FY 2017 ESTIMATES	2016 vs. 2015	2017 vs. 2016
<b>NATIONAL GOVERNMENT SUBSIDY</b>					
<b>APPROPRIATIONS</b>					
Personal Services	143,160	114,444	155,793	-20.06%	36.13%
Maintenance and Other Operating Expenses	38,958	36,680	36,999	-5.85%	0.87%
Capital Outlay	39,052	51,705	82,410	32.40%	59.38%
Sub - Total, New General Appropriations	221,170	202,829	275,202	-8.29%	35.68%
Add: RLIP - Automatic Appropriations	10,578	10,371	12,276	-1.96%	18.37%
Total Appropriations - National Government Subsidy ( A )	231,748	213,200	287,478	-8.00%	34.84%
<b>OBLIGATIONS</b>					
Personal Services	143,159	114,444	155,793	-20.06%	36.13%
Maintenance and Other Operating Expenses	34,844	36,680	36,999	5.27%	0.87%
Capital Outlay	37,130	51,705	82,410	39.25%	59.38%
Sub - Total, New General Appropriations	215,133	202,829	275,202	-5.72%	35.68%
Add: RLIP - Automatic Appropriations	10,578	10,371	12,276	-1.96%	18.37%
Total Obligations - National Government Subsidy ( B )	225,711	213,200	287,478	-5.54%	34.84%
<b>BALANCE</b>	6,037	-	-		
Unreleased Appropriations					
Unobligated Allotment	6,037				
<b>INTERNALLY GENERATED INCOME</b>					
BEGINNING BALANCE ( ESTIMATES )	18,326	23,649		29.05%	-100.00%
ADD: INTERNALLY - GENERATED INCOME (RECEIPTS)	57,214	42,740	38,466	-25.30%	-10.00%
Tuition Fees	24,780	17,650	15,885	-28.77%	-10.00%
Income Collected from Students	8,570	5,999	5,399	-30.00%	-10.00%
Income from Other Sources	5,725	4,580	4,122	-20.00%	-10.00%
Income from Revolving Fund	18,139	14,511	13,060	-20.00%	-10.00%
Grants / Donations					
Others					
Total Internally Generated Income (Receipts) ( C )	75,540	66,389	38,466	-12.11%	-42.06%
LESS: CHARGES TO INCOME (EXPENDITURES) ( D )	51,891	66,389	38,466	27.94%	-42.06%
Personal Services	14,348	18,357	10,636	27.94%	-42.06%
M O O E	26,221	33,547	19,437	27.94%	-42.06%
Capital Outlay	11,322	14,485	8,393	27.94%	-42.06%
ENDING BALANCE, INTERNALLY-GENERATED INCOME	23,649	-	-	-100.00%	
GRAND TOTAL, AVAILABLE FUNDS = ( A + C )	307,288	279,589	325,944	-9.01%	16.58%
GRAND TOTAL, OBLIGATIONS = ( B + D )	277,602	279,589	325,944	0.72%	16.58%

Table G  
**STATEMENT OF RECEIPTS AND EXPENDITURES - FYs 2015 - 2017**  
**SUC : Philippine Merchant Marine Academy**  
**REGION : III - CENTRAL LUZON**  
**(Amounts in Thousand Pesos)**

PARTICULARS	IN THOUSAND PESOS			GROWTH RATE	
	FY 2015 ACTUAL	FY 2016 ESTIMATES	FY 2017 ESTIMATES	2016 vs. 2015	2017 vs. 2016
<b>NATIONAL GOVERNMENT SUBSIDY</b>					
APPROPRIATIONS					
Personal Services	66,692	68,072	85,219	2.07%	25.19%
Maintenance and Other Operating Expenses	76,682	80,166	80,166	4.54%	0.00%
Capital Outlay	45,138	36,316	20,000	-19.54%	-44.93%
Sub - Total, New General Appropriations	188,512	184,554	185,385	-2.10%	0.45%
Add: RLIP - Automatic Appropriations	5,400	5,419	6,318	0.35%	16.59%
Total Appropriations - National Government Subsidy ( A )	193,912	189,973	191,703	-2.03%	0.91%
OBLIGATIONS					
Personal Services	66,684	68,072	85,219	2.08%	25.19%
Maintenance and Other Operating Expenses	72,978	80,166	80,166	9.85%	0.00%
Capital Outlay	43,933	36,316	20,000	-17.34%	-44.93%
Sub - Total, New General Appropriations	183,595	184,554	185,385	0.52%	0.45%
Add: RLIP - Automatic Appropriations	4,899	5,419	6,318	10.61%	16.59%
Total Obligations - National Government Subsidy ( B )	188,494	189,973	191,703	0.78%	0.91%
BALANCE	5,418	-	-		
Unreleased Appropriations	-				
Unobligated Allotment	5,418				
<b>INTERNALLY GENERATED INCOME</b>					
BEGINNING BALANCE ( ESTIMATES )	13,359	23,690	34,222	77.33%	44.46%
ADD: INTERNALLY - GENERATED INCOME (RECEIPTS)	48,888	53,777	59,154	10.00%	10.00%
Tuition Fees	2,543	2,797	3,077	9.99%	10.01%
Income Collected from Students	5,996	6,046	6,650	0.83%	9.99%
Income from Other Sources					
Income from Revolving Fund					
Grants / Donations					
Others	40,349	44,934	49,427	11.36%	10.00%
Total Internally Generated Income (Receipts) ( C )	62,247	77,467	93,376	24.45%	20.54%
LESS: CHARGES TO INCOME (EXPENDITURES) (D)	38,557	43,245	44,000	12.16%	1.75%
Personal Services	4,519	6,245	6,500	38.19%	4.08%
M O O E	32,036	32,500	32,800	1.45%	0.92%
Capital Outlay	2,002	4,500	4,700	124.78%	4.44%
ENDING BALANCE, INTERNALLY-GENERATED INCOME	23,690	34,222	49,376	44.46%	44.28%
GRAND TOTAL, AVAILABLE FUNDS = ( A + C )	256,159	267,440	285,079	4.40%	6.60%
GRAND TOTAL, OBLIGATIONS = ( B + D )	227,051	233,218	235,703	2.72%	1.07%

Table G

**STATEMENT OF RECEIPTS AND EXPENDITURES - FYs 2015 - 2017****SUC : Ramon Magsaysay Technological University****REGION : III - CENTRAL LUZON****(Amounts in Thousand Pesos)**

PARTICULARS	IN THOUSAND PESOS			GROWTH RATE	
	FY 2015 ACTUAL	FY 2016 ESTIMATES	FY 2017 ESTIMATES	2016 vs. 2015	2017 vs. 2016
<b>NATIONAL GOVERNMENT SUBSIDY</b>					
<b>APPROPRIATIONS</b>					
Personal Services	122,264	110,006	154,647	-10.03%	40.58%
Maintenance and Other Operating Expenses	32,244	38,440	38,980	19.22%	1.40%
Capital Outlay	29,976	52,542	82,410	75.28%	56.85%
Sub - Total, New General Appropriations	184,484	200,988	276,037	8.95%	37.34%
Add: RLIP - Automatic Appropriations	10,014	10,067	11,726	0.53%	16.48%
Total Appropriations - National Government Subsidy ( A )	194,498	211,055	287,763	8.51%	36.35%
<b>OBLIGATIONS</b>					
Personal Services	122,352	110,006	154,647	-10.09%	40.58%
Maintenance and Other Operating Expenses	31,083	38,440	38,980	23.67%	1.40%
Capital Outlay	27,983	52,542	82,410	87.76%	56.85%
Sub - Total, New General Appropriations	181,418	200,988	276,037	10.79%	37.34%
Add: RLIP - Automatic Appropriations	9,910	10,067	11,726	1.58%	16.48%
Total Obligations - National Government Subsidy ( B )	191,328	211,055	287,763	10.31%	36.35%
<b>BALANCE</b>	3,170	-	-		
Unreleased Appropriations					
Unobligated Allotment	3,170				
<b>INTERNALLY GENERATED INCOME</b>					
BEGINNING BALANCE ( ESTIMATES )	10,881	39,007	42,007	258.49%	7.69%
<b>ADD: INTERNALLY - GENERATED INCOME (RECEIPTS)</b>	123,079	109,162	103,350	-11.31%	-5.32%
Tuition Fees	56,386	69,614	65,000	23.46%	-6.63%
Income Collected from Students	13,111	5,971	6,000	-54.46%	0.49%
Income from Other Sources	19,276	16,356	15,000	-15.15%	-8.29%
Income from Revolving Fund	3,543	2,221	2,350	-37.31%	5.81%
Grants / Donations	30,763	15,000	15,000	-51.24%	0.00%
Others					
Total Internally Generated Income (Receipts) ( C )	133,960	148,169	145,357	10.61%	-1.90%
<b>LESS: CHARGES TO INCOME (EXPENDITURES) (D)</b>	94,953	106,162	99,800	11.80%	-5.99%
Personal Services	47,608	45,542	46,000	-4.34%	1.01%
M O O E	42,881	40,171	43,800	-6.32%	9.03%
Capital Outlay	4,464	20,449	10,000	358.09%	-51.10%
<b>ENDING BALANCE, INTERNALLY-GENERATED INCOME</b>	39,007	42,007	45,557	7.69%	8.45%
<b>GRAND TOTAL, AVAILABLE FUNDS = ( A + C )</b>	328,458	359,224	433,120	9.37%	20.57%
<b>GRAND TOTAL, OBLIGATIONS = ( B + D )</b>	286,281	317,217	387,563	10.81%	22.18%

Table G  
**STATEMENT OF RECEIPTS AND EXPENDITURES - FYs 2015 - 2017**  
**SUC : Tarlac College of Agriculture**  
**REGION : III - CENTRAL LUZON**  
**(Amounts in Thousand Pesos)**

PARTICULARS	IN THOUSAND PESOS			GROWTH RATE	
	FY 2015 ACTUAL	FY 2016 ESTIMATES	FY 2017 ESTIMATES	2016 vs. 2015	2017 vs. 2016
<b>NATIONAL GOVERNMENT SUBSIDY</b>					
APPROPRIATIONS					
Personal Services	134,429	112,364	149,336	-16.41%	32.90%
Maintenance and Other Operating Expenses	32,516	58,251	57,189	79.15%	-1.82%
Capital Outlay	27,506	67,666	82,410	146.00%	21.79%
Sub - Total, New General Appropriations	194,451	238,281	288,935	22.54%	21.26%
Add: RLIP - Automatic Appropriations	10,517	9,374	11,356	-10.87%	21.14%
Total Appropriations - National Government Subsidy ( A )	204,968	247,655	300,291	20.83%	21.25%
OBLIGATIONS					
Personal Services	134,934	112,364	149,336	-16.73%	32.90%
Maintenance and Other Operating Expenses	31,444	58,251	57,189	85.25%	-1.82%
Capital Outlay	26,556	67,666	82,410	154.80%	21.79%
Sub - Total, New General Appropriations	192,934	238,281	288,935	23.50%	21.26%
Add: RLIP - Automatic Appropriations	9,886	9,374	11,356	-5.17%	21.14%
Total Obligations - National Government Subsidy ( B )	202,820	247,655	300,291	22.11%	21.25%
BALANCE	2,148	-	-		
Unreleased Appropriations					
Unobligated Allotment	2,148				
<b>INTERNALLY GENERATED INCOME</b>					
BEGINNING BALANCE ( ESTIMATES )	10,361	12,828	16,340	23.81%	27.38%
ADD: INTERNALLY - GENERATED INCOME (RECEIPTS)	48,541	50,968	53,516	5.00%	5.00%
Tuition Fees	34,250	35,963	37,762	5.00%	5.00%
Income Collected from Students	2,821	2,962	3,110	5.00%	5.00%
Income from Other Sources					
Income from Revolving Fund	6,555	6,883	7,226	5.00%	4.98%
Grants / Donations	4,915	5,160	5,418	4.98%	5.00%
Others					
Total Internally Generated Income (Receipts) ( C )	58,902	63,796	69,856	8.31%	9.50%
LESS: CHARGES TO INCOME (EXPENDITURES) (D)	46,074	47,456	48,880	3.00%	3.00%
Personal Services	2,875	2,961	3,050	2.99%	3.01%
M O O E	37,625	38,753	39,916	3.00%	3.00%
Capital Outlay	5,574	5,742	5,914	3.01%	3.00%
ENDING BALANCE, INTERNALLY-GENERATED INCOME	12,828	16,340	20,976	27.38%	28.37%
GRAND TOTAL, AVAILABLE FUNDS = ( A + C )	263,870	311,451	370,147	18.03%	18.85%
GRAND TOTAL, OBLIGATIONS = ( B + D )	248,894	295,111	349,171	18.57%	18.32%

**Table G**  
**STATEMENT OF RECEIPTS AND EXPENDITURES - FYs 2015 - 2017**  
**SUC : Tarlac State University**  
**REGION : III - CENTRAL LUZON**  
**(Amounts in Thousand Pesos)**

PARTICULARS	IN THOUSAND PESOS			GROWTH RATE	
	FY 2015 ACTUAL	FY 2016 ESTIMATES	FY 2017 ESTIMATES	2016 vs. 2015	2017 vs. 2016
<b>NATIONAL GOVERNMENT SUBSIDY</b>					
APPROPRIATIONS					
Personal Services	170,583	152,232	208,805	-10.76%	37.16%
Maintenance and Other Operating Expenses	89,955	81,465	81,465	-9.44%	0.00%
Capital Outlay	41,848	40,093	82,410	-4.19%	105.55%
Sub - Total, New General Appropriations	302,386	273,790	372,680	-9.46%	36.12%
Add: RLIP - Automatic Appropriations	14,797	14,529	16,945	-1.81%	16.63%
Total Appropriations - National Government Subsidy ( A )	317,183	288,319	389,625	-9.10%	35.14%
OBLIGATIONS					
Personal Services	170,583	152,232	208,805	-10.76%	37.16%
Maintenance and Other Operating Expenses	64,398	81,465	81,465	26.50%	0.00%
Capital Outlay	40,996	40,093	82,410	-2.20%	105.55%
Sub - Total, New General Appropriations	275,977	273,790	372,680	-0.79%	36.12%
Add: RLIP - Automatic Appropriations	14,180	14,529	16,945	2.46%	16.63%
Total Obligations - National Government Subsidy ( B )	290,157	288,319	389,625	-0.63%	35.14%
BALANCE	27,026	-	-		
Unreleased Appropriations					
Unobligated Allotment	27,026				
<b>INTERNALLY GENERATED INCOME</b>					
BEGINNING BALANCE ( ESTIMATES )	225,780	226,380	20,655	0.27%	-90.88%
ADD: INTERNALLY - GENERATED INCOME (RECEIPTS)	212,802	174,800	136,293	-17.86%	-22.03%
Tuition Fees	144,190	101,500	80,413	-29.61%	-20.78%
Income Collected from Students	66,177	70,500	55,880	6.53%	-20.74%
Income from Other Sources					
Income from Revolving Fund					
Grants / Donations		2,300			-100.00%
Others	2,435	500		-79.47%	-100.00%
Total Internally Generated Income (Receipts) ( C )	438,582	401,180	156,948	91.47%	39.12%
LESS: CHARGES TO INCOME (EXPENDITURES) (D)	212,202	380,525	136,748	79.32%	-64.06%
Personal Services	27,677	31,600	30,494	14.17%	-3.50%
M O O E	105,124	102,675	101,154	-2.33%	-1.48%
Capital Outlay	79,401	246,250	5,100	210.13%	-97.93%
ENDING BALANCE, INTERNALLY-GENERATED INCOME	226,380	20,655	20,200	-90.88%	-2.20%
GRAND TOTAL, AVAILABLE FUNDS = ( A + C )	755,765	689,499	546,573	-8.77%	-20.73%
GRAND TOTAL, OBLIGATIONS = ( B + D )	502,359	668,844	526,373	33.14%	-21.30%

**Table G**  
**STATEMENT OF RECEIPTS AND EXPENDITURES - FYs 2015 - 2017**  
**CONSOLIDATED : FIVE (5) SUCs**  
**REGION: IV-A - CALABARZON**  
**(Amounts in Thousand Pesos)**

PARTICULARS	IN THOUSAND PESOS			GROWTH RATE	
	FY 2015 ACTUAL	FY 2016 ESTIMATES	FY 2017 ESTIMATES	2016 vs. 2015	2017 vs. 2016
<b>NATIONAL GOVERNMENT SUBSIDY</b>					
APPROPRIATIONS					
Personal Services	1,067,209	1,037,832	1,406,068	-2.75%	35.48%
Maintenance and Other Operating Expenses	593,724	588,100	568,936	-0.95%	-3.26%
Capital Outlay	277,009	353,897	384,666	27.76%	8.69%
Sub - Total, New General Appropriations	1,937,942	1,979,829	2,359,670	2.16%	19.19%
Add: RLIP - Automatic Appropriations	91,756	90,088	101,480	-1.82%	12.65%
Total Appropriations - National Government Subsidy ( A )	2,029,698	2,069,917	2,461,150	1.98%	18.90%
OBLIGATIONS					
Personal Services	1,050,986	1,037,832	1,406,068	-1.25%	35.48%
Maintenance and Other Operating Expenses	552,797	588,100	568,936	6.39%	-3.26%
Capital Outlay	216,949	353,897	384,666	63.12%	8.69%
Sub - Total, New General Appropriations	1,820,732	1,979,829	2,359,670	8.74%	19.19%
Add: RLIP - Automatic Appropriations	86,477	90,088	101,480	4.18%	12.65%
Total Obligations - National Government Subsidy ( B )	1,907,209	2,069,917	2,461,150	8.53%	18.90%
BALANCE	122,489	-	-		
Unreleased Appropriations					
Unobligated Allotment	122,489				
<b>INTERNALLY GENERATED INCOME</b>					
BEGINNING BALANCE ( ESTIMATES )	1,277,133	1,367,092	443,585	7.04%	-67.55%
ADD: INTERNALLY - GENERATED INCOME (RECEIPTS)	2,283,174	1,933,746	1,857,840	-15.30%	-3.93%
Tuition Fees	928,126	799,563	726,829	-13.85%	-9.10%
Income Collected from Students	1,145,336	961,226	959,314	-16.07%	-0.20%
Income from Other Sources	33,383	29,968	30,382	-10.23%	1.38%
Income from Revolving Fund	141,838	112,042	110,195	-21.01%	-1.65%
Grants / Donations	24,912	25,529	26,162	2.48%	2.48%
Others	9,579	5,418	4,958	-43.44%	-8.49%
Total Internally Generated Income (Receipts) ( C )	3,560,307	3,300,838	2,301,425	-7.29%	-30.28%
LESS: CHARGES TO INCOME (EXPENDITURES) (D)	2,193,215	2,857,253	1,944,931	30.28%	-31.93%
Personal Services	537,722	518,947	449,079	-3.49%	-13.46%
M O O E	798,629	913,343	765,824	14.36%	-16.15%
Capital Outlay	856,864	1,424,963	730,028	66.30%	-48.77%
ENDING BALANCE, INTERNALLY-GENERATED INCOME	1,367,092	443,585	356,494	-67.55%	-19.63%
GRAND TOTAL, AVAILABLE FUNDS = ( A + C )	5,590,005	5,370,755	4,762,575	-3.92%	-11.32%
GRAND TOTAL, OBLIGATIONS = ( B + D )	4,100,424	4,927,170	4,406,081	20.16%	-10.58%



**Table G**  
**STATEMENT OF RECEIPTS AND EXPENDITURES - FYs 2015 - 2017**  
**SUC: Batangas State University**  
**REGION: IV-A - CALABARZON**  
**(Amounts in Thousand Pesos)**

PARTICULARS	IN THOUSAND PESOS			GROWTH RATE	
	FY 2015 ACTUAL	FY 2016 ESTIMATES	FY 2017 ESTIMATES	2016 vs. 2015	2017 vs. 2016
<b>NATIONAL GOVERNMENT SUBSIDY</b>					
APPROPRIATIONS					
Personal Services	236,139	217,193	275,357	-8.02%	26.78%
Maintenance and Other Operating Expenses	162,086	158,280	162,941	-2.35%	2.94%
Capital Outlay	85,335	73,000	82,410	-14.45%	12.89%
Sub - Total, New General Appropriations	483,560	448,473	520,708	-7.26%	16.11%
Add: RLIP - Automatic Appropriations	19,922	19,920	21,986	-0.01%	10.37%
Total Appropriations - National Government Subsidy ( A )	503,482	468,393	542,694	-6.97%	15.86%
OBLIGATIONS					
Personal Services	236,134	217,193	275,357	-8.02%	26.78%
Maintenance and Other Operating Expenses	160,086	158,280	162,941	-1.13%	2.94%
Capital Outlay	42,429	73,000	82,410	72.05%	12.89%
Sub - Total, New General Appropriations	438,649	448,473	520,708	2.24%	16.11%
Add: RLIP - Automatic Appropriations	19,460	19,920	21,986	2.36%	10.37%
Total Obligations - National Government Subsidy ( B )	458,109	468,393	542,694	2.24%	15.86%
BALANCE	45,373	-	-		
Unreleased Appropriations					
Unobligated Allotment	45,373				
<b>INTERNALLY GENERATED INCOME</b>					
BEGINNING BALANCE ( ESTIMATES )	986,142	1,070,390	126,821	8.54%	-88.15%
ADD: INTERNALLY - GENERATED INCOME (RECEIPTS)	937,136	586,408	485,030	-37.43%	-17.29%
Tuition Fees	457,418	315,081	236,744	-31.12%	-24.86%
Income Collected from Students	396,982	224,532	205,464	-43.44%	-8.49%
Income from Other Sources					
Income from Revolving Fund	73,157	41,377	37,864	-43.44%	-8.49%
Grants / Donations					
Others	9,579	5,418	4,958	-43.44%	-8.49%
Total Internally Generated Income (Receipts) ( C )	1,923,278	1,656,798	611,851	-13.86%	-63.07%
LESS: CHARGES TO INCOME (EXPENDITURES) (D)	852,888	1,529,977	575,830	79.39%	-62.36%
Personal Services	206,744	200,005	109,997	-3.26%	-45.00%
M O O E	221,252	308,036	102,465	39.22%	-66.74%
Capital Outlay	424,892	1,021,936	363,368	140.52%	-64.44%
ENDING BALANCE, INTERNALLY-GENERATED INCOME	1,070,390	126,821	36,021	-88.15%	-71.60%
GRAND TOTAL, AVAILABLE FUNDS = ( A + C )	2,426,760	2,125,191	1,154,545	-12.43%	-45.67%
GRAND TOTAL, OBLIGATIONS = ( B + D )	1,310,997	1,998,370	1,118,524	52.43%	-44.03%

**Table G**  
**STATEMENT OF RECEIPTS AND EXPENDITURES - FYs 2015 - 2017**  
**SUC: Cavite State University**  
**REGION: IV-A - CALABARZON**  
**(Amounts in Thousand Pesos)**

PARTICULARS	IN THOUSAND PESOS			GROWTH RATE	
	FY 2015 ACTUAL	FY 2016 ESTIMATES	FY 2017 ESTIMATES	2016 vs. 2015	2017 vs. 2016
<b>NATIONAL GOVERNMENT SUBSIDY</b>					
APPROPRIATIONS					
Personal Services	218,146	230,778	301,311	5.79%	30.56%
Maintenance and Other Operating Expenses	130,523	136,012	126,449	4.21%	-7.03%
Capital Outlay	41,186	104,877	109,948	154.64%	4.84%
Sub - Total, New General Appropriations	389,855	471,667	537,708	20.99%	14.00%
Add: RLIP - Automatic Appropriations	18,348	17,662	19,980	-3.74%	13.12%
Total Appropriations - National Government Subsidy ( A )	408,203	489,329	557,688	19.87%	13.97%
OBLIGATIONS					
Personal Services	212,105	230,778	301,311	8.80%	30.56%
Maintenance and Other Operating Expenses	119,784	136,012	126,449	13.55%	-7.03%
Capital Outlay	41,186	104,877	109,948	154.64%	4.84%
Sub - Total, New General Appropriations	373,075	471,667	537,708	26.43%	14.00%
Add: RLIP - Automatic Appropriations	17,426	17,662	19,980	1.35%	13.12%
Total Obligations - National Government Subsidy ( B )	390,501	489,329	557,688	25.31%	13.97%
BALANCE	17,702	-	-		
Unreleased Appropriations					
Unobligated Allotment	17,702				
<b>INTERNALLY GENERATED INCOME</b>					
BEGINNING BALANCE ( ESTIMATES )	-	1	-		
ADD: INTERNALLY - GENERATED INCOME (RECEIPTS)	735,766	754,012	772,712	2.48%	2.48%
Tuition Fees	226,761	232,385	238,148	2.48%	2.48%
Income Collected from Students	440,300	451,219	462,410	2.48%	2.48%
Income from Other Sources	16,299	16,703	17,117	2.48%	2.48%
Income from Revolving Fund	27,494	28,176	28,875	2.48%	2.48%
Grants / Donations	24,912	25,529	26,162	2.48%	2.48%
Others					
Total Internally Generated Income (Receipts) ( C )	735,766	754,013	772,712	2.48%	2.48%
LESS: CHARGES TO INCOME (EXPENDITURES) (D)	735,765	754,013	772,712	2.48%	2.48%
Personal Services	140,190	154,209	169,630	10.00%	10.00%
M O O E	317,977	349,775	384,752	10.00%	10.00%
Capital Outlay	277,598	250,029	218,330	-9.93%	-12.68%
ENDING BALANCE, INTERNALLY-GENERATED INCOME	1	-	-	-100.00%	
GRAND TOTAL, AVAILABLE FUNDS = ( A + C )	1,143,969	1,243,342	1,330,400	8.69%	7.00%
GRAND TOTAL, OBLIGATIONS = ( B + D )	1,126,266	1,243,342	1,330,400	10.40%	7.00%

**Table G**  
**STATEMENT OF RECEIPTS AND EXPENDITURES - FYs 2015 - 2017**  
**SUC: Laguna State Polytechnic University**  
**REGION: IV-A - CALABARZON**  
**(Amounts in Thousand Pesos)**

PARTICULARS	IN THOUSAND PESOS			GROWTH RATE	
	FY 2015 ACTUAL	FY 2016 ESTIMATES	FY 2017 ESTIMATES	2016 vs. 2015	2017 vs. 2016
<b>NATIONAL GOVERNMENT SUBSIDY</b>					
APPROPRIATIONS					
Personal Services	188,470	183,916	256,295	-2.42%	39.35%
Maintenance and Other Operating Expenses	114,265	105,922	99,746	-7.30%	-5.83%
Capital Outlay	61,027	42,890	54,949	-29.72%	28.12%
Sub - Total, New General Appropriations	363,762	332,728	410,990	-8.53%	23.52%
Add: RLIP - Automatic Appropriations	16,154	16,190	18,185	0.22%	12.32%
Total Appropriations - National Government Subsidy ( A )	379,916	348,918	429,175	-8.16%	23.00%
OBLIGATIONS					
Personal Services	186,292	183,916	256,295	-1.28%	39.35%
Maintenance and Other Operating Expenses	98,185	105,922	99,746	7.88%	-5.83%
Capital Outlay	59,568	42,890	54,949	-28.00%	28.12%
Sub - Total, New General Appropriations	344,045	332,728	410,990	-3.29%	23.52%
Add: RLIP - Automatic Appropriations	15,786	16,190	18,185	2.56%	12.32%
Total Obligations - National Government Subsidy ( B )	359,831	348,918	429,175	-3.03%	23.00%
BALANCE	20,085	-	-		
Unreleased Appropriations					
Unobligated Allotment	20,085				
<b>INTERNALLY GENERATED INCOME</b>					
BEGINNING BALANCE ( ESTIMATES )	148,733	216,972	258,114	45.88%	18.96%
ADD: INTERNALLY - GENERATED INCOME (RECEIPTS)	236,281	219,655	215,000	-7.04%	-2.12%
Tuition Fees	87,307	79,976	74,000	-8.40%	-7.47%
Income Collected from Students	139,434	128,166	129,000	-8.08%	0.65%
Income from Other Sources	1,511	-	-		
Income from Revolving Fund	8,029	11,513	12,000	43.39%	4.23%
Grants / Donations	-	-	-		
Others	-	-	-		
Total Internally Generated Income (Receipts) ( C )	385,014	436,627	473,114	13.41%	8.36%
LESS: CHARGES TO INCOME (EXPENDITURES) ( D )	168,042	178,513	184,500	6.23%	3.35%
Personal Services	12,532	11,479	11,000	-8.40%	-4.17%
M O O E	84,583	114,034	133,500	34.82%	17.07%
Capital Outlay	70,927	53,000	40,000	-25.28%	-24.53%
ENDING BALANCE, INTERNALLY-GENERATED INCOME	216,972	258,114	288,614	18.96%	11.82%
GRAND TOTAL, AVAILABLE FUNDS = ( A + C )	764,930	785,545	902,289	2.70%	14.86%
GRAND TOTAL, OBLIGATIONS = ( B + D )	527,873	527,431	613,675	-0.08%	16.35%

Table G  
**STATEMENT OF RECEIPTS AND EXPENDITURES - FYs 2015 - 2017**  
**SUC: Southern Luzon State University**  
**REGION: IV-A - CALABARZON**  
**(Amounts in Thousand Pesos)**

PARTICULARS	IN THOUSAND PESOS			GROWTH RATE	
	FY 2015 ACTUAL	FY 2016 ESTIMATES	FY 2017 ESTIMATES	2016 vs. 2015	2017 vs. 2016
<b>NATIONAL GOVERNMENT SUBSIDY</b>					
APPROPRIATIONS					
Personal Services	150,142	144,100	188,518	-4.02%	30.82%
Maintenance and Other Operating Expenses	111,662	115,005	112,272	2.99%	-2.38%
Capital Outlay	55,980	80,206	54,949	43.28%	-31.49%
Sub - Total, New General Appropriations	317,784	339,311	355,739	6.77%	4.84%
Add: RLIP - Automatic Appropriations	13,192	12,925	15,121	-2.02%	16.99%
Total Appropriations - National Government Subsidy ( A )	330,976	352,236	370,860	6.42%	5.29%
OBLIGATIONS					
Personal Services	143,006	144,100	188,518	0.77%	30.82%
Maintenance and Other Operating Expenses	109,640	115,005	112,272	4.89%	-2.38%
Capital Outlay	45,334	80,206	54,949	76.92%	-31.49%
Sub - Total, New General Appropriations	297,980	339,311	355,739	13.87%	4.84%
Add: RLIP - Automatic Appropriations	11,591	12,925	15,121	11.51%	16.99%
Total Obligations - National Government Subsidy ( B )	309,571	352,236	370,860	13.78%	5.29%
BALANCE	21,405	-	-		
Unreleased Appropriations					
Unobligated Allotment	21,405				
<b>INTERNALLY GENERATED INCOME</b>					
BEGINNING BALANCE ( ESTIMATES )	134,425	66,442	39,637	-50.57%	-40.34%
ADD: INTERNALLY - GENERATED INCOME (RECEIPTS)	161,048	145,122	145,122	-9.89%	0.00%
Tuition Fees	60,702	55,800	55,800	-8.08%	0.00%
Income Collected from Students	60,769	54,693	54,693	-10.00%	0.00%
Income from Other Sources	15,573	13,265	13,265	-14.82%	0.00%
Income from Revolving Fund	24,004	21,364	21,364	-11.00%	0.00%
Grants / Donations					
Others					
Total Internally Generated Income (Receipts) ( C )	295,473	211,564	184,759	-28.40%	-12.67%
LESS: CHARGES TO INCOME (EXPENDITURES) (D)	229,031	171,927	171,927	-24.93%	0.00%
Personal Services	58,019	52,218	52,218	-10.00%	0.00%
M O O E	99,022	69,316	69,316	-30.00%	0.00%
Capital Outlay	71,990	50,393	50,393	-30.00%	0.00%
ENDING BALANCE, INTERNALLY-GENERATED INCOME	66,442	39,637	12,832	-40.34%	-67.63%
GRAND TOTAL, AVAILABLE FUNDS = ( A + C )	626,449	563,800	555,619	-10.00%	-1.45%
GRAND TOTAL, OBLIGATIONS = ( B + D )	538,602	524,163	542,787	-2.68%	3.55%

**Table G**  
**STATEMENT OF RECEIPTS AND EXPENDITURES - FYs 2015 - 2017**  
**SUC: University of Rizal Sysyem**  
**REGION: IV-A - CALABARZON**  
**(Amounts in Thousand Pesos)**

PARTICULARS	IN THOUSAND PESOS			GROWTH RATE	
	FY 2015 ACTUAL	FY 2016 ESTIMATES	FY 2017 ESTIMATES	2016 vs. 2015	2017 vs. 2016
<b>NATIONAL GOVERNMENT SUBSIDY</b>					
APPROPRIATIONS					
Personal Services	274,312	261,845	384,587	-4.54%	46.88%
Maintenance and Other Operating Expenses	75,188	72,881	67,528	-3.07%	-7.34%
Capital Outlay	33,481	52,924	82,410	58.07%	55.71%
Sub - Total, New General Appropriations	382,981	387,650	534,525	1.22%	37.89%
Add: RLIP - Automatic Appropriations	24,140	23,391	26,208	-3.10%	12.04%
Total Appropriations - National Government Subsidy ( A )	407,121	411,041	560,733	0.96%	36.42%
OBLIGATIONS					
Personal Services	273,449	261,845	384,587	-4.24%	46.88%
Maintenance and Other Operating Expenses	65,102	72,881	67,528	11.95%	-7.34%
Capital Outlay	28,432	52,924	82,410	86.14%	55.71%
Sub - Total, New General Appropriations	366,983	387,650	534,525	5.63%	37.89%
Add: RLIP - Automatic Appropriations	22,214	23,391	26,208	5.30%	12.04%
Total Obligations - National Government Subsidy ( B )	389,197	411,041	560,733	5.61%	36.42%
BALANCE	17,924	-	-		
Unreleased Appropriations					
Unobligated Allotment	17,924				
<b>INTERNALLY GENERATED INCOME</b>					
BEGINNING BALANCE ( ESTIMATES )	7,833	13,287	19,013	69.63%	43.09%
ADD: INTERNALLY - GENERATED INCOME (RECEIPTS)	212,943	228,549	239,976	7.33%	5.00%
Tuition Fees	95,938	116,321	122,137	21.25%	5.00%
Income Collected from Students	107,851	102,616	107,747	-4.85%	5.00%
Income from Other Sources					
Income from Revolving Fund	9,154	9,612	10,092	5.00%	4.99%
Grants / Donations					
Others					
Total Internally Generated Income (Receipts) ( C )	220,776	241,836	258,989	9.54%	7.09%
LESS: CHARGES TO INCOME (EXPENDITURES) ( D )	207,489	222,823	239,962	7.39%	7.69%
Personal Services	120,237	101,036	106,234	-15.97%	5.14%
M O O E	75,795	72,182	75,791	-4.77%	5.00%
Capital Outlay	11,457	49,605	57,937	332.97%	16.80%
ENDING BALANCE, INTERNALLY-GENERATED INCOME	13,287	19,013	19,027	43.09%	0.07%
GRAND TOTAL, AVAILABLE FUNDS = ( A + C )	627,897	652,877	819,722	3.98%	25.56%
GRAND TOTAL, OBLIGATIONS = ( B + D )	596,686	633,864	800,695	6.23%	26.32%

**Table G**  
**STATEMENT OF RECEIPTS AND EXPENDITURES - FYs 2015 - 2017**  
**CONSOLIDATED - SIX (6) SUCs**  
**Region: IV-B (MIMAROPA)**  
**(Amounts in Thousand Pesos)**

PARTICULARS	IN THOUSAND PESOS			GROWTH RATE	
	FY 2015 ACTUAL	FY 2016 ESTIMATES	FY 2017 ESTIMATES	2016 vs. 2015	2017 vs. 2016
<b>NATIONAL GOVERNMENT SUBSIDY</b>					
APPROPRIATIONS					
Personal Services	735,846	690,378	860,915	-6.18%	24.70%
Maintenance and Other Operating Expenses	363,855	391,995	391,995	7.73%	0.00%
Capital Outlay	244,856	348,607	384,616	42.37%	10.33%
Sub - Total, New General Appropriations	1,344,557	1,430,980	1,637,526	6.43%	14.43%
Add: RLIP - Automatic Appropriations	60,913	60,076	68,318	-1.37%	13.72%
Total Appropriations - National Government Subsidy ( A )	1,405,470	1,491,056	1,705,844	6.09%	14.41%
OBLIGATIONS					
Personal Services	719,832	690,378	860,915	-4.09%	24.70%
Maintenance and Other Operating Expenses	313,052	391,995	391,995	25.22%	0.00%
Capital Outlay	190,856	348,607	384,616	82.65%	10.33%
Sub - Total, New General Appropriations	1,223,740	1,430,980	1,637,526	16.93%	14.43%
Add: RLIP - Automatic Appropriations	57,205	60,076	68,318	5.02%	13.72%
Total Obligations - National Government Subsidy ( B )	1,280,945	1,491,056	1,705,844	16.40%	14.41%
BALANCE	124,525	-	-		
Unreleased Appropriations	5,890				
Unobligated Allotment	118,635				
<b>INTERNALLY GENERATED INCOME</b>					
BEGINNING BALANCE ( ESTIMATES )	410,344	498,149	482,183	21.40%	-3.21%
ADD: INTERNALLY - GENERATED INCOME (RECEIPTS)	761,854	576,950	508,074	-24.27%	-11.94%
Tuition Fees	296,689	261,142	228,474	-11.98%	-12.51%
Income Collected from Students	285,747	213,817	185,769	-25.17%	-13.12%
Income from Other Sources	44,986	22,013	19,470	-51.07%	-11.55%
Income from Revolving Fund	26,530	28,303	28,343	6.68%	0.14%
Grants / Donations	68,774	45,100	40,100	-34.42%	-11.09%
Others	39,128	6,575	5,918	-83.20%	-9.99%
Total Internally Generated Income (Receipts) ( C )	1,172,198	1,075,099	990,257	-8.28%	-7.89%
LESS: CHARGES TO INCOME (EXPENDITURES) (D)	674,049	592,916	557,746	-12.04%	-5.93%
Personal Services	89,892	86,576	83,209	-3.69%	-3.89%
M O O E	430,405	381,488	353,449	-11.37%	-7.35%
Capital Outlay	153,752	124,852	121,088	-18.80%	-3.01%
ENDING BALANCE, INTERNALLY-GENERATED INCOME	498,149	482,183	432,511	-3.21%	-10.30%
GRAND TOTAL, AVAILABLE FUNDS = ( A + C )	2,577,668	2,566,155	2,696,101	-0.45%	5.06%
GRAND TOTAL, OBLIGATIONS = ( B + D )	1,954,994	2,083,972	2,263,590	6.60%	8.62%

Table G

**STATEMENT OF RECEIPTS AND EXPENDITURES - FYs 2015 - 2017****SUC: Marinduque State College****Region: IV-B (MIMAROPA)****(Amounts in Thousand Pesos)**

PARTICULARS	IN THOUSAND PESOS			GROWTH RATE	
	FY 2015 ACTUAL	FY 2016 ESTIMATES	FY 2017 ESTIMATES	2016 vs. 2015	2017 vs. 2016
<b>NATIONAL GOVERNMENT SUBSIDY</b>					
APPROPRIATIONS					
Personal Services	78,286	67,678	85,046	-13.55%	25.66%
Maintenance and Other Operating Expenses	39,937	44,980	44,980	12.63%	0.00%
Capital Outlay	34,485	42,316	54,949	22.71%	29.85%
Sub - Total, New General Appropriations	152,708	154,974	184,975	1.48%	19.36%
Add: RLIP - Automatic Appropriations	6,637	5,943	6,913	-10.46%	16.32%
Total Appropriations - National Government Subsidy ( A )	159,345	160,917	191,888	0.99%	19.25%
OBLIGATIONS					
Personal Services	77,313	67,678	85,046	-12.46%	25.66%
Maintenance and Other Operating Expenses	28,605	44,980	44,980	57.25%	0.00%
Capital Outlay	17,659	42,316	54,949	139.63%	29.85%
Sub - Total, New General Appropriations	123,577	154,974	184,975	25.41%	19.36%
Add: RLIP - Automatic Appropriations	5,914	5,943	6,913	0.49%	16.32%
Total Obligations - National Government Subsidy ( B )	129,491	160,917	191,888	24.27%	19.25%
BALANCE	29,854	-	-		
Unreleased Appropriations	40				
Unobligated Allotment	29,814				
<b>INTERNALLY GENERATED INCOME</b>					
BEGINNING BALANCE ( ESTIMATES )	48,620	57,387	57,387	18.03%	0.00%
ADD: INTERNALLY - GENERATED INCOME (RECEIPTS)	61,972	56,853	51,169	-8.26%	-10.00%
Tuition Fees	25,137	26,848	24,163	6.81%	-10.00%
Income Collected from Students	23,788	18,962	17,067	-20.29%	-9.99%
Income from Other Sources					
Income from Revolving Fund	5,235	4,468	4,021	-14.65%	-10.00%
Grants / Donations					
Others	7,812	6,575	5,918	-15.83%	-9.99%
Total Internally Generated Income (Receipts) ( C )	110,592	114,240	108,556	3.30%	-4.98%
LESS: CHARGES TO INCOME (EXPENDITURES) (D)	53,205	56,853	51,169	6.86%	-10.00%
Personal Services	1,915	4,159	4,000	117.18%	-3.82%
M O O E	37,990	41,494	37,169	9.22%	-10.42%
Capital Outlay	13,300	11,200	10,000	-15.79%	-10.71%
ENDING BALANCE, INTERNALLY-GENERATED INCOME	57,387	57,387	57,387	0.00%	0.00%
GRAND TOTAL, AVAILABLE FUNDS = ( A + C )	269,937	275,157	300,444	1.93%	9.19%
GRAND TOTAL, OBLIGATIONS = ( B + D )	182,696	217,770	243,057	19.20%	11.61%

**Table G**  
**STATEMENT OF RECEIPTS AND EXPENDITURES - FYs 2015 - 2017**  
**SUC: Mindoro State College of Agriculture and Technology**  
**Region: IV-B (MIMAROPA)**  
**(Amounts in Thousand Pesos)**

PARTICULARS	IN THOUSAND PESOS			GROWTH RATE	
	FY 2015 ACTUAL	FY 2016 ESTIMATES	FY 2017 ESTIMATES	2016 vs. 2015	2017 vs. 2016
<b>NATIONAL GOVERNMENT SUBSIDY</b>					
APPROPRIATIONS					
Personal Services	93,160	85,213	105,337	-8.53%	23.62%
Maintenance and Other Operating Expenses	58,361	61,356	61,356	5.13%	0.00%
Capital Outlay	25,435	81,339	54,949	219.79%	-32.44%
Sub - Total, New General Appropriations	176,956	227,908	221,642	28.79%	-2.75%
Add: RLIP - Automatic Appropriations	7,751	7,283	8,239	-6.04%	13.13%
Total Appropriations - National Government Subsidy ( A )	184,707	235,191	229,881	27.33%	-2.26%
OBLIGATIONS					
Personal Services	93,134	85,213	105,337	-8.50%	23.62%
Maintenance and Other Operating Expenses	57,885	61,356	61,356	6.00%	0.00%
Capital Outlay	25,435	81,339	54,949	219.79%	-32.44%
Sub - Total, New General Appropriations	176,454	227,908	221,642	29.16%	-2.75%
Add: RLIP - Automatic Appropriations	7,067	7,283	8,239	3.06%	13.13%
Total Obligations - National Government Subsidy ( B )	183,521	235,191	229,881	28.15%	-2.26%
BALANCE	1,186	-	-		
Unreleased Appropriations					
Unobligated Allotment	1,186				
<b>INTERNALLY GENERATED INCOME</b>					
BEGINNING BALANCE ( ESTIMATES )	92,141	90,535	103,134	-1.74%	13.92%
ADD: INTERNALLY - GENERATED INCOME (RECEIPTS)	150,617	120,250	106,750	-20.16%	-11.23%
Tuition Fees	33,971	29,577	27,000	-12.93%	-8.71%
Income Collected from Students	24,477	28,537	25,000	16.59%	-12.39%
Income from Other Sources	38,745	16,536	14,250	-57.32%	-13.82%
Income from Revolving Fund	827	600	500	-27.45%	-16.67%
Grants / Donations	52,597	45,000	40,000	-14.44%	-11.11%
Others					
Total Internally Generated Income (Receipts) ( C )	242,758	210,785	209,884	-13.17%	-0.43%
LESS: CHARGES TO INCOME (EXPENDITURES) (D)	152,223	107,651	100,026	-29.28%	-7.08%
Personal Services	25,477	23,660	21,000	-7.13%	-11.24%
M O O E	96,851	73,215	69,100	-24.40%	-5.62%
Capital Outlay	29,895	10,776	9,926	-63.95%	-7.89%
ENDING BALANCE, INTERNALLY-GENERATED INCOME	90,535	103,134	109,858	13.92%	6.52%
GRAND TOTAL, AVAILABLE FUNDS = ( A + C )	427,465	445,976	439,765	4.33%	-1.39%
GRAND TOTAL, OBLIGATIONS = ( B + D )	335,744	342,842	329,907	2.11%	-3.77%



Table G  
**STATEMENT OF RECEIPTS AND EXPENDITURES - FYs 2015 - 2017**  
**SUC: Occidental Mindoro State College**  
**Region: IV-B (MIMAROPA)**  
**(Amounts in Thousand Pesos)**

PARTICULARS	IN THOUSAND PESOS			GROWTH RATE	
	FY 2015 ACTUAL	FY 2016 ESTIMATES	FY 2017 ESTIMATES	2016 vs. 2015	2017 vs. 2016
<b>NATIONAL GOVERNMENT SUBSIDY</b>					
APPROPRIATIONS					
Personal Services	116,324	113,466	137,700	-2.46%	21.36%
Maintenance and Other Operating Expenses	44,728	67,937	67,937	51.89%	0.00%
Capital Outlay	21,589	61,668	54,949	185.65%	-10.90%
Sub - Total, New General Appropriations	182,641	243,071	260,586	33.09%	7.21%
Add: RLIP - Automatic Appropriations	9,939	10,054	11,179	1.16%	11.19%
Total Appropriations - National Government Subsidy ( A )	192,580	253,125	271,765	31.44%	7.36%
OBLIGATIONS					
Personal Services	116,118	113,466	137,700	-2.28%	21.36%
Maintenance and Other Operating Expenses	39,274	67,937	67,937	72.98%	0.00%
Capital Outlay	20,029	61,668	54,949	207.89%	-10.90%
Sub - Total, New General Appropriations	175,421	243,071	260,586	38.56%	7.21%
Add: RLIP - Automatic Appropriations	9,456	10,054	11,179	6.32%	11.19%
Total Obligations - National Government Subsidy ( B )	184,877	253,125	271,765	36.92%	7.36%
BALANCE	7,703	-	-		
Unreleased Appropriations					
Unobligated Allotment	7,703				
<b>INTERNALLY GENERATED INCOME</b>					
BEGINNING BALANCE ( ESTIMATES )	91,203	84,517	80,285	-7.33%	-5.01%
ADD: INTERNALLY - GENERATED INCOME (RECEIPTS)	125,977	111,242	91,974	-11.70%	-17.32%
Tuition Fees	42,386	55,890	45,801	31.86%	-18.05%
Income Collected from Students	62,757	45,195	35,522	-27.98%	-21.40%
Income from Other Sources	352	274	274	-22.16%	0.00%
Income from Revolving Fund	8,573	9,883	10,377	15.28%	5.00%
Grants / Donations	11,909	-	-		
Others					
Total Internally Generated Income (Receipts) ( C )	217,180	195,759	172,259	-9.86%	-12.00%
LESS: CHARGES TO INCOME (EXPENDITURES) ( D )	132,663	115,474	115,474	-12.96%	0.00%
Personal Services	16,033	12,029	12,029	-24.97%	0.00%
M O O E	75,697	73,496	73,496	-2.91%	0.00%
Capital Outlay	40,933	29,949	29,949	-26.83%	0.00%
ENDING BALANCE, INTERNALLY-GENERATED INCOME	84,517	80,285	56,785	-5.01%	-29.27%
GRAND TOTAL, AVAILABLE FUNDS = ( A + C )	409,760	448,884	444,024	9.55%	-1.08%
GRAND TOTAL, OBLIGATIONS = ( B + D )	317,540	368,599	387,239	16.08%	5.06%

Table G  
**STATEMENT OF RECEIPTS AND EXPENDITURES - FYs 2015 - 2017**  
**SUC: Palawan State University**  
**Region: IV-B (MIMAROPA)**  
**(Amounts in Thousand Pesos)**

PARTICULARS	IN THOUSAND PESOS			GROWTH RATE	
	FY 2015 ACTUAL	FY 2016 ESTIMATES	FY 2017 ESTIMATES	2016 vs. 2015	2017 vs. 2016
<b>NATIONAL GOVERNMENT SUBSIDY</b>					
APPROPRIATIONS					
Personal Services	199,328	182,227	219,958	-8.58%	20.71%
Maintenance and Other Operating Expenses	81,098	92,441	92,441	13.99%	0.00%
Capital Outlay	88,255	73,809	82,410	-16.37%	11.65%
Sub - Total, New General Appropriations	368,681	348,477	394,809	-5.48%	13.30%
Add: RLIP - Automatic Appropriations	16,329	16,200	18,560	-0.79%	14.57%
Total Appropriations - National Government Subsidy ( A )	385,010	364,677	413,369	-5.28%	13.35%
OBLIGATIONS					
Personal Services	193,712	182,227	219,958	-5.93%	20.71%
Maintenance and Other Operating Expenses	73,729	92,441	92,441	25.38%	0.00%
Capital Outlay	63,571	73,809	82,410	16.10%	11.65%
Sub - Total, New General Appropriations	331,012	348,477	394,809	5.28%	13.30%
Add: RLIP - Automatic Appropriations	15,210	16,200	18,560	6.51%	14.57%
Total Obligations - National Government Subsidy ( B )	346,222	364,677	413,369	5.33%	13.35%
BALANCE	38,788	-	-		
Unreleased Appropriations	5,850				
Unobligated Allotment	32,938				
<b>INTERNALLY GENERATED INCOME</b>					
BEGINNING BALANCE ( ESTIMATES )		100,476	100,476		0.00%
ADD: INTERNALLY - GENERATED INCOME (RECEIPTS)	234,138	155,061	151,960	-33.77%	-2.00%
Tuition Fees	108,074	76,267	74,742	-29.43%	-2.00%
Income Collected from Students	115,547	77,931	76,372	-32.55%	-2.00%
Income from Other Sources	1,243	863	846	-30.57%	-1.97%
Income from Revolving Fund					
Grants / Donations					
Others	9,274			-100.00%	
Total Internally Generated Income (Receipts) ( C )	234,138	255,537	252,436	9.14%	-1.21%
LESS: CHARGES TO INCOME (EXPENDITURES) (D)	133,662	155,061	151,960	16.01%	-2.00%
Personal Services	34,542	33,564	32,893	-2.83%	-2.00%
M O O E	91,382	70,086	68,684	-23.30%	-2.00%
Capital Outlay	7,738	51,411	50,383	564.40%	-2.00%
ENDING BALANCE, INTERNALLY-GENERATED INCOME	100,476	100,476	100,476	0.00%	0.00%
GRAND TOTAL, AVAILABLE FUNDS = ( A + C )	619,148	620,214	665,805	0.17%	7.35%
GRAND TOTAL, OBLIGATIONS = ( B + D )	479,884	519,738	565,329	8.30%	8.77%

**Table G**  
**STATEMENT OF RECEIPTS AND EXPENDITURES - FYs 2015 - 2017**  
**SUC: Romblon State University**  
**Region: IV-B (MIMAROPA)**  
**(Amounts in Thousand Pesos)**

PARTICULARS	IN THOUSAND PESOS			GROWTH RATE	
	FY 2015 ACTUAL	FY 2016 ESTIMATES	FY 2017 ESTIMATES	2016 vs. 2015	2017 vs. 2016
<b>NATIONAL GOVERNMENT SUBSIDY</b>					
APPROPRIATIONS					
Personal Services	129,994	124,323	164,839	-4.36%	32.59%
Maintenance and Other Operating Expenses	58,162	57,192	57,192	-1.67%	0.00%
Capital Outlay	32,609	44,200	54,949	35.55%	24.32%
Sub - Total, New General Appropriations	220,765	225,715	276,980	2.24%	22.71%
Add: RLIP - Automatic Appropriations	10,259	10,634	12,306	3.66%	15.72%
Total Appropriations - National Government Subsidy ( A )	231,024	236,349	289,286	2.30%	22.40%
OBLIGATIONS					
Personal Services	129,689	124,323	164,839	-4.14%	32.59%
Maintenance and Other Operating Expenses	56,697	57,192	57,192	0.87%	0.00%
Capital Outlay	27,154	44,200	54,949	62.78%	24.32%
Sub - Total, New General Appropriations	213,540	225,715	276,980	5.70%	22.71%
Add: RLIP - Automatic Appropriations	10,258	10,634	12,306	3.67%	15.72%
Total Obligations - National Government Subsidy ( B )	223,798	236,349	289,286	5.61%	
BALANCE	7,226	-	-		
Unreleased Appropriations					
Unobligated Allotment	7,226				
<b>INTERNALLY GENERATED INCOME</b>					
BEGINNING BALANCE ( ESTIMATES )	48,593	61,050	30,034	25.64%	-50.80%
ADD: INTERNALLY - GENERATED INCOME (RECEIPTS)	99,373	60,984	51,251	-38.63%	-15.96%
Tuition Fees	38,700	30,960	24,768	-20.00%	-20.00%
Income Collected from Students	25,215	20,172	16,138	-20.00%	-20.00%
Income from Other Sources					
Income from Revolving Fund	9,383	9,852	10,345	5.00%	5.00%
Grants / Donations	4,033			-100.00%	
Others	22,042			-100.00%	
Total Internally Generated Income (Receipts) ( C )	147,966	122,034	81,285	-17.53%	-33.39%
LESS: CHARGES TO INCOME (EXPENDITURES) (D)	86,916	92,000	76,525	5.85%	-16.82%
Personal Services	4,390	7,500	8,000	70.84%	6.67%
M O O E	76,896	73,500	57,195	-4.42%	-22.18%
Capital Outlay	5,630	11,000	11,330	95.38%	3.00%
ENDING BALANCE, INTERNALLY-GENERATED INCOME	61,050	30,034	4,760	-50.80%	-84.15%
GRAND TOTAL, AVAILABLE FUNDS = ( A + C )	378,990	358,383	370,571	-5.44%	3.40%
GRAND TOTAL, OBLIGATIONS = ( B + D )	310,714	328,349	365,811	5.68%	11.41%

Table G  
**STATEMENT OF RECEIPTS AND EXPENDITURES - FYs 2015 - 2017**  
**SUC: Western Philippines University**  
**Region: IV-B (MIMAROPA)**  
**(Amounts in Thousand Pesos)**

PARTICULARS	IN THOUSAND PESOS			GROWTH RATE	
	FY 2015 ACTUAL	FY 2016 ESTIMATES	FY 2017 ESTIMATES	2016 vs. 2015	2017 vs. 2016
<b>NATIONAL GOVERNMENT SUBSIDY</b>					
APPROPRIATIONS					
Personal Services	118,754	117,471	148,035	-1.08%	26.02%
Maintenance and Other Operating Expenses	81,569	68,089	68,089	-16.53%	0.00%
Capital Outlay	42,483	45,275	82,410	6.57%	82.02%
Sub - Total, New General Appropriations	242,806	230,835	298,534	-4.93%	29.33%
Add: RLIP - Automatic Appropriations	9,998	9,962	11,121	-0.36%	11.63%
Total Appropriations - National Government Subsidy ( A )	252,804	240,797	309,655	-4.75%	28.60%
OBLIGATIONS					
Personal Services	109,866	117,471	148,035	6.92%	26.02%
Maintenance and Other Operating Expenses	56,862	68,089	68,089	19.74%	0.00%
Capital Outlay	37,008	45,275	82,410	22.34%	82.02%
Sub - Total, New General Appropriations	203,736	230,835	298,534	13.30%	29.33%
Add: RLIP - Automatic Appropriations	9,300	9,962	11,121	7.12%	11.63%
Total Obligations - National Government Subsidy ( B )	213,036	240,797	309,655	13.03%	28.60%
BALANCE	39,768	-	-		
Unreleased Appropriations					
Unobligated Allotment	39,768				
<b>INTERNALLY GENERATED INCOME</b>					
BEGINNING BALANCE ( ESTIMATES )	129,787	104,184	110,867	-19.73%	6.41%
ADD: INTERNALLY - GENERATED INCOME (RECEIPTS)	89,777	72,560	54,970	-19.18%	-24.24%
Tuition Fees	48,421	41,600	32,000	-14.09%	-23.08%
Income Collected from Students	33,963	23,020	15,670	-32.22%	-31.93%
Income from Other Sources	4,646	4,340	4,100	-6.59%	-5.53%
Income from Revolving Fund	2,512	3,500	3,100	39.33%	-11.43%
Grants / Donations	235	100	100	-57.45%	0.00%
Others					
Total Internally Generated Income (Receipts) ( C )	219,564	176,744	165,837	-19.50%	-6.17%
LESS: CHARGES TO INCOME (EXPENDITURES) (D)	115,380	65,877	62,592	-42.90%	-4.99%
Personal Services	7,535	5,664	5,287	-24.83%	-6.66%
M O O E	51,589	49,697	47,805	-3.67%	-3.81%
Capital Outlay	56,256	10,516	9,500	-81.31%	-9.66%
ENDING BALANCE, INTERNALLY-GENERATED INCOME	104,184	110,867	103,245	6.41%	-6.87%
GRAND TOTAL, AVAILABLE FUNDS = ( A + C )	472,368	417,541	475,492	-11.61%	13.88%
GRAND TOTAL, OBLIGATIONS = ( B + D )	328,416	306,674	372,247	-6.62%	21.38%

Table G

**STATEMENT OF RECEIPTS AND EXPENDITURES - FYs 2015 - 2017****CONSOLIDATED - NINE (9) SUCs****REGION: V-BICOL****(Amounts in Thousand Pesos)**

PARTICULARS	IN THOUSAND PESOS			GROWTH RATE	
	FY 2015 ACTUAL	FY 2016 ESTIMATES	FY 2017 ESTIMATES	2015 v.s 2016	2016 v.s 2017
<b>NATIONAL GOVERNMENT SUBSIDY</b>					
APPROPRIATIONS					
Personnel Services	1,420,783	1,304,506	1,675,294	-8.18%	28.42%
Maintenance and Other Operating Expenses	732,575	722,362	702,357	-1.39%	-2.77%
Capital Outlay	478,725	558,205	604,441	16.60%	8.28%
Sub-total, New General Appropriations	2,632,083	2,585,073	2,982,092	-1.79%	15.36%
Add: RLIP - Automatic Appropriations	115,409	108,914	126,039	-5.63%	15.72%
Total Appropriations - National Government Subsidy (A)	2,747,492	2,693,987	3,108,131	-1.95%	15.37%
OBLIGATIONS					
Personnel Services	1,395,506	1,304,506	1,675,294	-6.52%	28.42%
Maintenance and Other Operating Expenses	584,625	722,362	702,357	23.56%	-2.77%
Capital Outlay	262,394	558,205	604,441	112.74%	8.28%
Sub-total, New General Appropriations	2,242,525	2,585,073	2,982,092	15.28%	15.36%
Add: RLIP - Automatic Appropriations	107,458	108,914	126,039	1.35%	15.72%
Total Obligations - National Government Subsidy (B)	2,349,983	2,693,987	3,108,131	14.64%	15.37%
BALANCE	397,509				
Unreleased Appropriations					
Unobligated Allotment	397,509				
<b>INTERNALLY-GENERATED INCOME</b>					
BEGINNING BALANCE (ESTIMATES)	707,912	1,132,729	1,265,598	60.01%	11.73%
ADD: INTERNALLY - GENERATED INCOME (RECEIPTS)	1,012,784	877,519	771,096	-13.36%	-12.13%
Tuition Fees	587,408	501,093	459,686	-14.69%	-8.26%
Income Collected from Students	163,614	144,009	124,695	-11.98%	-13.41%
Income from Other Sources	70,302	55,006	51,197	-21.76%	-6.92%
Income from Revolving Funds	45,107	47,668	37,247	5.68%	-21.86%
Grants/Donations	17,731			-100.00%	
Others	128,622	129,743	98,271	0.87%	-24.26%
Total Internally Generated Income (Receipts) (C)	1,720,696	2,010,248	2,036,694	16.83%	1.32%
LESS: CHARGES TO INCOME (EXPENDITURES) (D)	587,967	744,650	678,573	26.65%	-8.87%
Personnel Services	80,791	96,511	86,325	19.46%	-10.55%
M O O E	325,288	395,843	355,180	21.69%	-10.27%
Capital Outlay	181,888	252,296	237,068	38.71%	-6.04%
ENDING BALANCE, INTERNALLY-GENERATED INCOME	1,132,729	1,265,598	1,358,121	11.73%	4.01%
GRAND TOTAL, AVAILABLE FUNDS = (A + C)	4,468,188	4,704,235	5,144,825	5.28%	9.37%
GRAND TOTAL, OBLIGATIONS = (B + D)	2,937,950	3,438,637	3,786,704	17.04%	10.12%

**Table G**  
**STATEMENT OF RECEIPTS AND EXPENDITURES - FYs 2015 - 2017**  
**SUC: Bicol State College of Applied Sciences and Technology**  
**REGION: V-BICOL**  
**(Amounts in Thousand Pesos)**

PARTICULARS	IN THOUSAND PESOS			GROWTH RATE	
	FY 2015 ACTUAL	FY 2016 ESTIMATES	FY 2017 ESTIMATES	2016 vs. 2015	2017 vs 2016
<b>NATIONAL GOVERNMENT SUBSIDY</b>					
APPROPRIATIONS					
Personnel Services	53,757	54,068	69,217	0.58%	28.02%
Maintenance & Other Operating Expenses	44,955	33,756	35,515	-24.91%	5.21%
Capital Outlays	31,855	39,941	27,467	25.38%	-31.23%
Sub-total, New Appropriations	130,567	127,765	132,199	-2.15%	3.47%
Add: RLIP - Automatic Appropriations	4,362	4,620	5,321	5.91%	15.17%
Total Appropriations-National Government Subsidy (A)	134,929	132,385	137,520	-1.89%	3.88%
OBLIGATIONS					
Personnel Services	53,249	54,068	69,217	1.54%	28.02%
Maintenance & Other Operating Expenses	34,933	33,756	35,515	-3.37%	5.21%
Capital Outlays	8,451	39,941	27,467	372.62%	-31.23%
Sub-total, New Appropriations	96,633	127,765	132,199	32.22%	3.47%
Add: RLIP - Automatic Appropriations	4,400	4,620	5,321	5.00%	15.17%
Total Obligations - National Government Subsidy	101,033	132,385	137,520	31.03%	3.88%
BALANCE	33,896				
Unreleased Appropriations					
Unobligated Allotment	33,896			-32.92%	0.00%
<b>INTERNALLY-GENERATED INCOME</b>					
BEGINNING BALANCE (ESTIMATES)	42,780	72,412	82,027	69.27%	13.28%
ADD: INTERNALLY-GENERATED INCOME (RECEIPTS)	61,962	61,152	57,313	-1.31%	-6.28%
Tuition Fees	43,927	48,509	50,934	10.43%	5.00%
Income Collected from Students	10,437	7,566	794	-27.51%	-89.51%
Income from Other Sources	7,598	5,077	5,585	-33.18%	10.01%
Income from Revolving Funds					
Grants/Donations					
Others -school fees					
Total Internally Generated Income ( C )	104,742	133,564	139,340	27.52%	4.32%
LESS: CHARGES TO INCOME (EXPENDITURES) (D)	32,330	51,537	54,020	59.41%	4.82%
Personnel Services	5,657	8,761	9,183	54.87%	4.82%
M O O E	22,094	35,046	36,734	58.62%	4.82%
Capital Outlays	4,579	7,730	8,103	68.81%	4.83%
ENDING BALANCE, INTERNALLY-GENERATED INCOME	72,412	82,027	85,320	13.28%	4.01%
GRAND TOTAL, AVAILABLE FUNDS = (A + C)	239,671	265,949	276,860	10.96%	4.10%
GRAND TOTAL, OBLIGATIONS = (B + D)	133,363	183,922	191,540	37.91%	4.14%

**Table G**  
**STATEMENT OF RECEIPTS AND EXPENDITURES - FYs 2015 - 2017**  
**SUC: Bicol University**  
**REGION: V-BICOL**  
**(Amounts in Thousand Pesos)**

PARTICULARS	IN THOUSAND PESOS			GROWTH RATE	
	FY 2015 ACTUAL	FY 2016 ESTIMATES	FY 2017 ESTIMATES	2016 v.s. 2015	2017 v.s. 2016
<b>NATIONAL GOVERNMENT SUBSIDY</b>					
APPROPRIATIONS					
Personnel Services	465,395	417,089	551,475	-10.38%	132.22%
Maintenance & Other Operating Expenses	239,047	220,790	220,790	-7.64%	0.00%
Capital Outlays	123,142	118,938	109,948	-3.41%	-7.56%
Sub-total, New Appropriations	827,584	756,817	882,213	-8.55%	16.57%
Add: RLIP - Automatic Appropriations	39,381	35,361	42,270	-10.21%	19.54%
Total Appropriations - National Government Subsidy (A)	866,965	792,178	924,483	-8.63%	16.70%
OBLIGATIONS					
Personnel Services	465,046	417,089	551,475	-10.31%	32.22%
Maintenance & Other Operating Expenses	187,351	220,790	220,790	17.85%	0.00%
Capital Outlays	17,464	118,938	109,948	581.05%	-7.56%
Sub-total, New Appropriations	669,861	756,817	882,213	12.98%	16.57%
Add: RLIP - Automatic Appropriations	35,096	35,361	42,270	0.76%	19.54%
Total Obligations - National Government Subsidy (B)	704,957	792,178	924,483	12.37%	16.70%
BALANCE	162,008	-	-	0.00%	0.00%
Unreleased Appropriations					
Unobligated Allotment	162,008				
<b>INTERNALLY-GENERATED INCOME</b>					
BEGINNING BALANCE (ESTIMATES)	229,949	371,288	487,952	61.47%	31.42%
ADD: INTERNALLY-GENERATED INCOME (RECEIPTS)	310,983	256,076	210,948	-17.66%	-17.62%
Tuition Fees	190,636	156,322	128,184	-18.00%	-18.00%
Income Collected from Students	5,517	4,469	3,620	-19.00%	-19.00%
Income from Other Sources	17,233	14,131	11,587	-18.00%	-18.00%
Income from Revolving Funds	14,050	12,645	11,380	-10.00%	-10.00%
Grants/Donations					
Others	83,547	68,509	56,177	-18.00%	-18.00%
Total Internally Generated Income (Receipts) ( C )	540,932	627,364	698,900	15.98%	11.40%
LESS: CHARGES TO INCOME (EXPENDITURES) (D)	169,644	139,412	114,596	-17.82%	-17.80%
Personnel Services	38,806	30,538	26,000	-21.31%	-14.86%
M O O E	108,469	67,710	57,000	-37.58%	-15.82%
Capital Outlays	22,369	41,164	31,596	84.02%	-23.24%
ENDING BALANCE, INTERNALLY-GENERATED INCOME	371,288	487,952	584,304	31.42%	19.75%
GRAND TOTAL, AVAILABLE FUNDS = (A + C)	1,407,897	1,419,542	1,623,383	0.83%	14.36%
GRAND TOTAL, OBLIGATIONS = (B + D)	874,601	931,590	1,039,079	6.52%	11.54%

Table G  
**STATEMENT OF RECEIPTS AND EXPENDITURES - FYs 2015 - 2017**  
**SUC: Camarines Norte State College**  
**REGION: V-BICOL**  
**(Amounts in Thousand Pesos)**

PARTICULARS	IN THOUSAND PESOS			GROWTH RATE	
	FY 2015 ACTUAL	FY 2016 ESTIMATES	FY 2017 ESTIMATES	2016 v.s. 2015	2017 v.s. 2016
<b>NATIONAL GOVERNMENT SUBSIDY</b>					
APPROPRIATIONS					
Personnel Services	139,350	137,344	167,885	-1.44%	22.24%
Maintenance & Other Operating Expenses	45,007	50,301	43,015	11.76%	-14.48%
Capital Outlays	35,126	59,650	54,949	69.82%	-7.88%
Sub-total, New Appropriations	219,483	247,295	265,849	12.67%	7.50%
Add: RLIP - Automatic Appropriations	11,530	11,255	13,395	-2.39%	19.01%
Total Appropriations - National Government Subsidy (A)	231,013	258,550	279,244	11.92%	8.00%
OBLIGATIONS					
Personnel Services	139,166	137,344	167,885	-1.31%	22.24%
Maintenance & Other Operating Expenses	38,098	50,301	43,015	32.03%	-14.48%
Capital Outlays	32,939	59,650	54,949	81.09%	-7.88%
Sub-total, New Appropriations	210,203	247,295	265,849	17.65%	7.50%
Add: RLIP - Automatic Appropriations	10,817	11,255	13,395	4.05%	19.01%
Total Obligations - National Government Subsidy (B)	221,020	258,550	279,244	16.98%	8.00%
BALANCE	9,993				
Unreleased Appropriations					
Unobligated Allotment	9,993				
<b>INTERNALLY-GENERATED INCOME</b>					
BEGINNING BALANCE (ESTIMATES)	99,948	164,889	177,605	64.97%	7.71%
ADD: INTERNALLY-GENERATED INCOME (RECEIPTS)	100,100	92,209	80,659	-7.88%	-12.53%
Tuition Fees	39,368	43,209	38,888	9.76%	-10.00%
Income Collected from Students	35,759	41,997	37,797	17.44%	-10.00%
Income from Other Sources					
Income from Revolving Funds	8,534	7,003	3,974	-17.94%	-43.25%
Grants/Donations	16,439			-100.00%	
Others					
Total Internally Generated Income (Receipts) ( C )	200,048	257,098	258,264	28.52%	0.45%
LESS: CHARGES TO INCOME (EXPENDITURES) (D)	35,159	79,493	35,610	126.10%	-55.20%
Personnel Services	4,910	13,191	4,910	168.66%	-62.78%
M O O E	15,700	25,427	15,700	61.96%	-38.25%
Capital Outlays	14,549	40,875	15,000	180.95%	-63.30%
ENDING BALANCE, INTERNALLY-GENERATED INCOME	164,889	177,605	222,654	7.71%	25.36%
GRAND TOTAL, AVAILABLE FUNDS = (A + C)	431,061	533,828	537,508	23.84%	0.69%
GRAND TOTAL, OBLIGATIONS = (B + D)	256,179	338,043	314,854	31.96%	-6.86%



**Table G**  
**STATEMENT OF RECEIPTS AND EXPENDITURES - FYs 2015 - 2017**  
**SUC: Camarines Sur Polytechnic Colleges**  
**REGION: V-BICOL**  
**(Amounts in Thousand Pesos)**

PARTICULARS	IN THOUSAND PESOS			GROWTH RATE	
	FY 2015 ACTUAL	FY 2016 ESTIMATES	FY 2017 ESTIMATES	2016 v.s. 2015	2017 v.s. 2016
<b>NATIONAL GOVERNMENT SUBSIDY</b>					
APPROPRIATIONS					
Personnel Services	68,624	46,145	59,035	-32.76%	27.93%
Maintenance & Other Operating Expenses	49,605	53,619	53,619	8.09%	0.00%
Capital Outlays	24,790	52,156	54,949	110.39%	5.36%
Sub-total, New Appropriations	143,019	151,920	167,603	6.22%	10.32%
Add: RLIP - Automatic Appropriations	4,292	4,072	4,809	-5.13%	18.10%
Total Appropriations - National Government Subsidy (A)	147,311	155,992	172,412	5.89%	10.53%
OBLIGATIONS					
Personnel Services	53,533	46,145	59,035	-13.80%	27.93%
Maintenance & Other Operating Expenses	50,520	53,619	53,619	6.13%	0.00%
Capital Outlays	24,789	52,156	54,949	110.40%	5.36%
Sub-total, New Appropriations	128,842	151,920	167,603	17.91%	10.32%
Add: RLIP - Automatic Appropriations	4,183	4,072	4,809	-2.65%	18.10%
Total Obligations - National Government Subsidy (B)	133,025	155,992	172,412	17.27%	10.53%
BALANCE	14,286				
Unreleased Appropriations					
Unobligated Allotment	14,286				
<b>INTERNALLY-GENERATED INCOME</b>					
BEGINNING BALANCE (ESTIMATES)	30,915	60,501	60,501	95.70%	0.00%
ADD: INTERNALLY-GENERATED INCOME (RECEIPTS)	90,497	93,544	71,111	3.37%	-23.98%
Tuition Fees	52,724	40,782	33,601	-22.65%	-17.61%
Income Collected from Students	2,493	1,488	1,260	-40.31%	-15.32%
Income from Other Sources	24,348	21,344	23,850	-12.34%	11.74%
Income from Revolving Funds	4,892	4,930	2,400	0.78%	-51.32%
Grants/Donations					
Others - school fees	6,040	25,000	10,000	313.91%	-60.00%
Total Internally Generated Income (Receipts) ( C )	121,412	154,045	131,612	26.88%	-14.56%
LESS: CHARGES TO INCOME (EXPENDITURES) (D)	60,911	93,544	71,111	53.57%	-23.98%
Personnel Services	3,293	8,421	8,421	155.72%	0.00%
M O O E	35,353	38,519	38,519	8.96%	0.00%
Capital Outlays	22,265	46,604	24,171	109.32%	-48.14%
ENDING BALANCE, INTERNALLY-GENERATED INCOME	60,501	60,501	60,501	0.00%	0.00%
GRAND TOTAL, AVAILABLE FUNDS = (A + C)	268,723	310,037	304,024	15.37%	-1.94%
GRAND TOTAL, OBLIGATIONS = (B + D)	193,936	249,536	243,523	28.67%	-2.41%

**Table G**  
**STATEMENT OF RECEIPTS AND EXPENDITURES - FYs 2015 - 2017**  
**SUC: Catanduanes State University**  
**REGION: V-BICOL**  
**(Amounts in Thousand Pesos)**

PARTICULARS	IN THOUSAND PESOS			GROWTH RATE	
	FY 2015 ACTUAL	FY 2016 ESTIMATES	FY 2017 ESTIMATES	2016 v.s. 2015	2017 v.s. 2016
<b>NATIONAL GOVERNMENT SUBSIDY</b>					
APPROPRIATIONS					
Personnel Services	180,165	177,985	236,280	-1.21%	32.75%
Maintenance & Other Operating Expenses	71,684	59,228	59,228	-17.38%	0.00%
Capital Outlays	64,172	63,019	82,410	-1.80%	30.77%
Sub-total, New Appropriations	316,021	300,232	377,918	-5.00%	25.88%
Add: RLIP - Automatic Appropriations	13,829	13,517	14,621	-2.26%	8.17%
Total Appropriations - National Government Subsidy (A)	329,850	313,749	392,539	-4.88%	25.11%
OBLIGATIONS					
Personnel Services	180,162	177,985	236,280	-1.21%	32.75%
Maintenance & Other Operating Expenses	57,600	59,228	59,228	2.83%	0.00%
Capital Outlays	49,666	63,019	82,410	26.89%	30.77%
Sub-total, New Appropriations	287,428	300,232	377,918	4.45%	25.88%
Add: RLIP - Automatic Appropriations	13,829	13,517	14,621	-2.26%	8.17%
Total Obligations - National Government Subsidy (B)	301,257	313,749	392,539	4.15%	25.11%
BALANCE	28,593	-	-	-9.03%	0.00%
Unreleased Appropriations					
Unobligated Allotment	28,593				
<b>INTERNALLY-GENERATED INCOME</b>					
BEGINNING BALANCE (ESTIMATES)	45,092	76,477	69,610	69.60%	-8.98%
ADD: INTERNALLY-GENERATED INCOME (RECEIPTS)	91,681	75,906	46,500	-17.21%	-38.74%
Tuition Fees	46,043	28,232	20,000	-38.68%	-29.16%
Income Collected from Students	16,945	18,385	10,000	8.50%	-45.61%
Income from Other Sources	3,621	5,358	2,500	47.97%	-53.34%
Income from Revolving Funds	5,315	8,931	4,000	68.03%	-55.21%
Grants/Donations					
Others - school fees	19,757	15,000	10,000	-24.08%	-33.33%
Total Internally Generated Income (Receipts) ( C )	136,773	152,383	116,110	11.41%	-23.80%
LESS: CHARGES TO INCOME (EXPENDITURES) (D)	60,296	82,773	116,110	37.28%	40.28%
Personnel Services	6,354	6,544	5,500	2.99%	-15.95%
M O O E	27,406	60,010	70,000	118.97%	16.65%
Capital Outlays	26,536	16,219	40,610	-38.88%	150.39%
ENDING BALANCE - INTERNALLY-GENERATED INCOME	76,477	69,610	-	-8.98%	-100.00%
GRAND TOTAL, AVAILABLE FUNDS = (A + C)	466,623	466,132	508,649	-0.11%	9.12%
GRAND TOTAL, OBLIGATIONS = (B + D)	361,553	396,522	508,649	9.67%	28.28%

**Table G**  
**STATEMENT OF RECEIPTS AND EXPENDITURES - FYs 2015 - 2017**  
**SUC: Central Bicol State University of Agriculture**  
**REGION: V-BICOL**  
**(Amounts in Thousand Pesos)**

PARTICULARS	IN THOUSAND PESOS			GROWTH RATE	
	FY 2015 ACTUAL	FY 2016 ESTIMATES	FY 2017 ESTIMATES	2016 v.s. 2015	2017 v.s. 2016
<b>NATIONAL GOVERNMENT SUBSIDY</b>					
APPROPRIATIONS					
Personnel Services	202,455	187,130	241,554	-7.57%	29.08%
Maintenance & Other Operating Expenses	104,339	109,993	109,993	5.42%	0.00%
Capital Outlays	81,850	79,360	82,410	-3.04%	3.84%
Sub-total, New Appropriations	388,644	376,483	433,957	-3.13%	15.27%
Add: RLIP - Automatic Appropriations	16,062	15,219	17,336	-5.25%	13.91%
Total Appropriations - National Government Subsidy (A)	404,706	391,702	451,293	-3.21%	15.21%
OBLIGATIONS					
Personnel Services	202,004	187,130	241,554	-7.36%	29.08%
Maintenance & Other Operating Expenses	82,778	109,993	109,993	32.88%	0.00%
Capital Outlays	54,894	79,360	82,410	44.57%	3.84%
Sub-total, New Appropriations	339,676	376,483	433,957	10.84%	15.27%
Add: RLIP - Automatic Appropriations	15,280	15,219	17,336	-0.40%	13.91%
Total Obligations - National Government Subsidy (B)	354,956	391,702	451,293	10.35%	15.21%
BALANCE	49,750				
Unreleased Appropriations					
Unobligated Allotment	49,750				
<b>INTERNALLY-GENERATED INCOME</b>					
BEGINNING BALANCE (ESTIMATES)	70,157	142,994	142,994	103.82%	0.00%
ADD: INTERNALLY-GENERATED INCOME (RECEIPTS)	142,518	126,123	138,735	-11.50%	10.00%
Tuition Fees	73,626	60,332	66,354	-18.06%	9.98%
Income Collected from Students	45,453	36,265	39,465	-20.21%	8.82%
Income from Other Sources	5,612	6,062	5,221	8.02%	-13.87%
Income from Revolving Funds	10,253	11,939	13,133	16.44%	10.00%
Grants/Donations					
Others - School fees	7,574	11,525	14,562	52.17%	26.35%
Total Internally Generated Income (Receipts) ( C )	212,675	269,117	281,729	26.54%	4.69%
LESS: CHARGES TO INCOME (EXPENDITURES) (D)	69,681	126,123	138,735	81.00%	10.00%
Personnel Services	11,149	20,180	22,198	81.00%	10.00%
M O O E	34,144	61,800	67,980	81.00%	10.00%
Capital Outlays	24,388	44,143	48,557	81.00%	10.00%
ENDING BALANCE, INTERNALLY-GENERATED INCOME	142,994	142,994	142,994	0.00%	0.00%
GRAND TOTAL, AVAILABLE FUNDS = (A + C)	617,381	660,819	733,022	7.04%	10.93%
GRAND TOTAL, OBLIGATIONS = (B + D)	424,637	517,825	590,028	21.95%	13.94%

Table G

**STATEMENT OF RECEIPTS AND EXPENDITURES - FYs 2015 - 2017****SUC: Dr. Emilio B. Espinosa Sr. Memorial State College of Agriculture and Technology****REGION: V-BICOL****(Amounts in Thousand Pesos)**

PARTICULARS	IN THOUSAND PESOS			GROWTH RATE	
	FY 2015 ACTUAL	FY 2016 ESTIMATES	FY 2017 ESTIMATES	2016 v.s. 2015	2017 v.s. 2016
<b>NATIONAL GOVERNMENT SUBSIDY</b>					
APPROPRIATIONS					
Personnel Services	46,996	45,634	58,984	-2.90%	29.25%
Maintenance & Other Operating Expenses	35,478	36,472	39,006	2.80%	6.95%
Capital Outlays	39,441	38,441	54,949	-2.54%	42.94%
Sub-total, New Appropriations	121,915	120,547	152,939	-1.12%	26.87%
Add: RLIP - Automatic Appropriations	4,105	4,090	4,795	-0.37%	17.24%
Total Appropriations - National Government Subsidy (A)	126,020	124,637	157,734	-1.10%	26.55%
OBLIGATIONS					
Personnel Services	46,996	45,634	58,984	-2.90%	29.25%
Maintenance & Other Operating Expenses	33,031	36,472	39,006	10.42%	6.95%
Capital Outlays	16,955	38,441	54,949	126.72%	42.94%
Sub-total, New Appropriations	96,982	120,547	152,939	24.30%	26.87%
Add: RLIP - Automatic Appropriations	3,597	4,090	4,795	13.71%	17.24%
Total Obligations - National Government Subsidy (B)	100,579	124,637	157,734	23.92%	26.55%
BALANCE	25,441				
Unreleased Appropriations					
Unobligated Obligations	25,441				
<b>INTERNALLY-GENERATED INCOME</b>					
BEGINNING BALANCE (ESTIMATES)	42,455	52,885	52,886	24.57%	0.00%
ADD: INTERNALLY-GENERATED INCOME (RECEIPTS)	49,933	38,742	30,994	-22.41%	-20.00%
Tuition Fees	29,437	23,550	18,840	-20.00%	-20.00%
Income Collected from Students	4,450	3,559	2,847	-20.02%	-20.01%
Income from Other Sources	4,659	2,524	2,019	-45.83%	-20.01%
Income from Revolving Funds					
Grants/Donations					
Others - school fees	11,387	9,109	7,288	-20.01%	-19.99%
Total Internally Generated Income (Receipts) ( C )	92,388	91,627	83,880	-0.82%	-8.45%
LESS: CHARGES TO INCOME (EXPENDITURES) (D)	39,503	38,741	30,994	-1.93%	-20.00%
Personnel Services	3,782	3,706	2,965	-2.01%	-19.99%
M O O E	25,190	24,686	19,749	-2.00%	-20.00%
Capital Outlays	10,531	10,349	8,280	-1.73%	-19.99%
ENDING BALANCE, INTERNALLY-GENERATED INCOME	52,885	52,886	52,886	0.00%	0.00%
GRAND TOTAL, AVAILABLE FUNDS = (A + C)	218,408	216,264	241,614	-0.98%	11.72%
GRAND TOTAL, OBLIGATIONS = (B + D)	140,082	163,378	188,728	16.63%	15.52%

**Table G**  
**STATEMENT OF RECEIPTS AND EXPENDITURES - FYs 2015 - 2017**  
**SUC: Partido State University**  
**REGION: V-BICOL**  
**(Amounts in Thousand Pesos)**

PARTICULARS	IN THOUSAND PESOS			GROWTH RATE	
	FY 2015 ACTUAL	FY 2016 ESTIMATES	FY 2017 ESTIMATES	2016 v.s. 2015	2017 v.s. 2016
<b>NATIONAL GOVERNMENT SUBSIDY</b>					
APPROPRIATIONS					
Personnel Services	132,587	124,376	150,097	-6.19%	20.68%
Maintenance & Other Operating Expenses	62,271	66,960	66,960	7.53%	0.00%
Capital Outlays	23,683	52,710	82,410	122.56%	56.35%
Sub-total, New Appropriations	218,541	244,046	299,467	11.67%	22.71%
Add: RLIP - Automatic Appropriations	11,197	11,155	12,477	-0.38%	11.85%
Total Appropriations - National Government /subsidy (A)	229,738	255,201	311,944	11.08%	22.23%
OBLIGATIONS					
Personnel Services	130,596	124,376	150,097	-4.76%	20.68%
Maintenance & Other Operating Expenses	41,574	66,960	66,960	61.06%	0.00%
Capital Outlays	20,422	52,710	82,410	158.10%	56.35%
Sub-total, New Appropriations	192,592	244,046	299,467	26.72%	22.71%
Add: RLIP - Automatic Appropriations	10,607	11,155	12,477	5.17%	11.85%
Total Obligations - National Government Subsidy (b)	203,199	255,201	311,944	25.59%	22.23%
BALANCE	26,539				
Unreleased Appropriations					
Unobligated Allotment	26,539				
<b>INTERNALLY-GENERATED INCOME</b>					
BEGINNING BALANCE (ESTIMATES)	56,996	48,405	48,405	-15.07%	0.00%
ADD: INTERNALLY-GENERATED INCOME (RECEIPTS)	78,975	70,027	63,058	-11.33%	-9.95%
Tuition Fees	59,705	54,157	48,916	-9.29%	-9.68%
Income Collected from Students	16,481	14,280	12,843	-13.35%	-10.06%
Income from Other Sources	2,426	510	435	-78.98%	-14.71%
Income from Revolving Funds	363	480	620	32.23%	29.17%
Grants/Donations					
Others		600	244		-59.33%
Total Internally Generated Income (Receipts) ( C )	135,971	118,432	111,463	-12.90%	-5.88%
LESS: CHARGES TO INCOME (EXPENDITURES) (D)	87,566	70,027	63,058	-20.03%	-9.95%
Personnel Services	2,736	2,170	1,948	-20.69%	-10.23%
M O O E	40,532	32,645	29,498	-19.46%	-9.64%
Capital Outlays	44,298	35,212	31,612	-20.51%	-10.22%
ENDING BALANCE, INTERNALLY-GENERATED INCOME	48,405	48,405	48,405	0.00%	0.00%
GRAND TOTAL, AVAILABLE FUNDS = (A + C)	365,709	373,633	423,407	2.17%	13.32%
GRAND TOTAL, OBLIGATIONS = (B + D)	290,765	325,228	375,002	11.85%	15.30%

Table G  
**STATEMENT OF RECEIPTS AND EXPENDITURES - FYs 2015 - 2017**  
**SUC: Sorsogon State College**  
**REGION: V-BICOL**  
**(Amounts in Thousand Pesos)**

PARTICULARS	IN THOUSAND PESOS			GROWTH RATE	
	FY 2015 ACTUAL	FY 2016 ESTIMATES	FY 2017 ESTIMATES	2016 v.s. 2015	2017 v.s. 2016
<b>NATIONAL GOVERNMENT SUBSIDY</b>					
APPROPRIATIONS					
Personnel Services	131,454	114,735	140,767	-12.72%	22.69%
Maintenance & Other Operating Expenses	80,189	91,243	74,231	13.78%	-18.64%
Capital Outlays	54,666	53,990	54,949	-1.24%	1.78%
Sub-total, New Appropriations	266,309	259,968	269,947	-2.38%	3.84%
Add: RLIP - Automatic Appropriations	10,651	9,625	11,015	-9.63%	14.44%
Total Appropriations - National Government Subsidy (A)	276,960	269,593	280,962	-2.66%	4.22%
OBLIGATIONS					
Personnel Services	124,754	114,735	140,767	-8.03%	22.69%
Maintenance & Other Operating Expenses	58,740	91,243	74,231	55.33%	-18.64%
Capital Outlays	36,814	53,990	54,949	46.66%	1.78%
Sub-total, New Appropriations	220,308	259,968	269,947	18.00%	3.84%
Add: RLIP - Automatic Appropriations	9,649	9,625	11,015	-0.25%	14.44%
Total Obligations - National Government Subsidy (B)	229,957	269,593	280,962	17.24%	4.22%
BALANCE	47,003				
Unreleased Appropriations					
Unobligated Allotment	47,003				
<b>INTERNALLY-GENERATED INCOME</b>					
BEGINNING BALANCE (ESTIMATES)	89,620	142,878	143,618	59.43%	0.52%
ADD: INTERNALLY-GENERATED INCOME (RECEIPTS)	86,135	63,740	71,778	-26.00%	12.61%
Tuition Fees	51,942	46,000	53,969	-11.44%	17.32%
Income Collected from Students	26,079	16,000	16,069	-38.65%	0.43%
Income from Other Sources	4,805	-	-	0.00%	0.00%
Income from Revolving Funds	1,700	1,740	1,740	2.35%	0.00%
Grants/Donations	1,292			-100.00%	
Others - school fees	317			-100.00%	
Total Internally Generated Income (Receipts) ( C )	175,755	206,618	215,396	17.56%	4.25%
LESS: CHARGES TO INCOME (EXPENDITURES) (D)	32,877	63,000	54,339	91.62%	-13.75%
Personnel Services	4,104	3,000	5,200	-26.90%	73.33%
M O O E	16,400	50,000	20,000	204.88%	-60.00%
Capital Outlays	12,373	10,000	29,139	-19.18%	191.39%
ENDING BALANCE, INTERNALLY-GENERATED INCOME	142,878	143,618	161,057	0.52%	12.14%
GRAND TOTAL, AVAILABLE FUNDS = (A + C)	452,715	476,211	496,358	5.19%	4.23%
GRAND TOTAL, OBLIGATIONS = (B + D)	262,834	332,593	335,301	26.54%	0.81%

**Table G**  
**STATEMENT OF RECEIPTS AND EXPENDITURES - FYs 2015 - 2017**  
**CONSOLIDATED - ELEVEN (11) SUCs**  
**REGION: VI - WESTERN VISAYAS**  
**(Amounts in Thousand Pesos)**

PARTICULARS	IN THOUSAND PESOS			GROWTH RATE	
	FY 2015 ACTUAL	FY 2016 ESTIMATES	FY 2017 ESTIMATES	2016 vs. 2015	2017 vs. 2016
<b>NATIONAL GOVERNMENT SUBSIDY</b>					
APPROPRIATIONS					
Personal Services	2,100,182	2,014,235	2,714,166	-4.09%	34.75%
Maintenance and Other Operating Expenses	733,309	729,340	700,667	-0.54%	-3.93%
Capital Outlay	971,089	501,350	686,857	-48.37%	37.00%
Sub - Total, New General Appropriations	3,804,580	3,244,925	4,101,690	-14.71%	26.40%
Add: RLIP - Automatic Appropriations	178,957	173,971	209,152	-2.79%	20.22%
Total Appropriations - National Government Subsidy ( A )	3,983,537	3,418,896	4,310,842	-14.17%	26.09%
OBLIGATIONS					
Personal Services	2,133,752	2,014,235	2,714,166	-5.60%	34.75%
Maintenance and Other Operating Expenses	585,414	729,340	700,667	24.59%	-3.93%
Capital Outlay	735,276	501,350	686,857	-31.81%	37.00%
Sub - Total, New General Appropriations	3,454,442	3,244,925	4,101,690	-6.07%	26.40%
Add: RLIP - Automatic Appropriations	185,295	173,971	209,152	-6.11%	20.22%
Total Obligations - National Government Subsidy ( B )	3,639,737	3,418,896	4,310,842	-6.07%	26.09%
BALANCE	343,800	-	-	-100.00%	
Unreleased Appropriations					
Unobligated Allotment	343,800	-	-	-100.00%	
<b>INTERNALLY GENERATED INCOME</b>					
BEGINNING BALANCE ( ESTIMATES )	782,507	1,043,815	1,113,030	33.39%	6.63%
ADD: INTERNALLY - GENERATED INCOME (RECEIPTS)	1,832,465	1,492,398	1,340,905	-18.56%	-10.15%
Tuition Fees	898,796	744,442	647,173	-17.17%	-13.07%
Income Collected from Students	554,662	406,628	368,429	-26.69%	-9.39%
Income from Other Sources	71,738	58,833	43,718	-17.99%	-25.69%
Income from Revolving Fund	69,131	48,507	44,086	-29.83%	-9.11%
Grants / Donations	9,572	2,898	4,285	-69.72%	47.86%
Others	228,566	231,090	233,214	1.10%	0.92%
Total Internally Generated Income (Receipts) ( C )	2,614,972	2,536,213	2,453,935	-3.01%	-3.24%
LESS: CHARGES TO INCOME (EXPENDITURES) (D)	1,571,157	1,423,183	1,314,375	-9.42%	-7.65%
Personal Services	271,342	271,149	288,957	-0.07%	6.57%
M O O E	919,940	920,706	794,806	0.08%	-13.67%
Capital Outlay	379,875	231,328	230,612	-39.10%	-0.31%
ENDING BALANCE, INTERNALLY-GENERATED INCOME	1,043,815	1,113,030	1,139,560	6.63%	2.38%
GRAND TOTAL, AVAILABLE FUNDS = ( A + C )	6,598,509	5,955,109	6,764,777	-9.75%	13.60%
GRAND TOTAL, OBLIGATIONS = ( B + D )	5,210,894	4,842,079	5,625,217	-7.08%	16.17%

Table G

**STATEMENT OF RECEIPTS AND EXPENDITURES - FYs 2015 - 2017****SUC: Aklan State University****REGION: VI - WESTERN VISAYAS****(Amounts in Thousand Pesos)**

PARTICULARS	IN THOUSAND PESOS			GROWTH RATE	
	FY 2015 ACTUAL	FY 2016 ESTIMATES	FY 2017 ESTIMATES	2016 vs. 2015	2017 vs. 2016
<b>NATIONAL GOVERNMENT SUBSIDY</b>					
<b>APPROPRIATIONS</b>					
Personal Services	189,467	195,079	267,378	2.96%	37.06%
Maintenance and Other Operating Expenses	74,223	71,652	71,652	-3.46%	0.00%
Capital Outlay	87,680	24,100	54,949	-72.51%	128.00%
Sub - Total, New General Appropriations	351,370	290,831	393,979	-17.23%	35.47%
Add: RLIP - Automatic Appropriations	16,269	16,234	18,625	-0.22%	14.73%
Total Appropriations - National Government Subsidy ( A )	367,639	307,065	412,604	-16.48%	34.37%
<b>OBLIGATIONS</b>					
Personal Services	195,460	195,079	267,378	-0.19%	37.06%
Maintenance and Other Operating Expenses	55,882	71,652	71,652	28.22%	0.00%
Capital Outlay	79,454	24,100	54,949	-69.67%	128.00%
Sub - Total, New General Appropriations	330,796	290,831	393,979	-12.08%	35.47%
Add: RLIP - Automatic Appropriations	15,365	16,234	18,625	5.66%	14.73%
Total Obligations - National Government Subsidy ( B )	346,161	307,065	412,604	-11.29%	34.37%
<b>BALANCE</b>	21,478	-	-	-100.00%	
Unreleased Appropriations					
Unobligated Allotment	21,478			-100.00%	
<b>INTERNALLY GENERATED INCOME</b>					
BEGINNING BALANCE ( ESTIMATES )	26,490	43,978	31,958	66.02%	-27.33%
ADD: INTERNALLY - GENERATED INCOME (RECEIPTS)	105,726	92,980	78,100	-12.06%	-16.00%
Tuition Fees	41,101	37,050	30,523	-9.86%	-17.62%
Income Collected from Students	39,693	35,780	29,477	-9.86%	-17.62%
Income from Other Sources	250	150	100	-40.00%	-33.33%
Income from Revolving Fund	24,632	20,000	18,000	-18.80%	-10.00%
Grants / Donations	50			-100.00%	
Others					
Total Internally Generated Income (Receipts) ( C )	132,216	136,958	110,058	3.59%	-19.64%
LESS: CHARGES TO INCOME (EXPENDITURES) (D)	88,238	105,000	98,500	19.00%	-6.19%
Personal Services	3,178	4,000	3,500	25.87%	-12.50%
M O O E	71,671	85,000	80,000	18.60%	-5.88%
Capital Outlay	13,389	16,000	15,000	19.50%	-6.25%
ENDING BALANCE, INTERNALLY-GENERATED INCOME	43,978	31,958	11,558	-27.33%	-63.83%
GRAND TOTAL, AVAILABLE FUNDS = ( A + C )	499,855	444,023	522,662	-11.17%	17.71%
GRAND TOTAL, OBLIGATIONS = ( B + D )	434,399	412,065	511,104	-5.14%	24.03%



**Table G**  
**STATEMENT OF RECEIPTS AND EXPENDITURES - FYs 2015 - 2017**  
**SUC: Capiz State University**  
**REGION: VI - WESTERN VISAYAS**  
**(Amounts in Thousand Pesos)**

PARTICULARS	IN THOUSAND PESOS			GROWTH RATE	
	FY 2015 ACTUAL	FY 2016 ESTIMATES	FY 2017 ESTIMATES	2016 vs. 2015	2017 vs. 2016
<b>NATIONAL GOVERNMENT SUBSIDY</b>					
<b>APPROPRIATIONS</b>					
Personal Services	340,429	316,504	430,944	-7.03%	36.16%
Maintenance and Other Operating Expenses	99,400	86,593	86,894	-12.88%	0.35%
Capital Outlay	124,084	45,435	82,410	-63.38%	81.38%
Sub - Total, New General Appropriations	563,913	448,532	600,248	-20.46%	33.83%
Add: RLIP - Automatic Appropriations	28,557	28,590	35,632	0.12%	24.63%
Total Appropriations - National Government Subsidy ( A )	592,470	477,122	635,880	-19.47%	33.27%
<b>OBLIGATIONS</b>					
Personal Services	353,073	316,504	430,944	-10.36%	36.16%
Maintenance and Other Operating Expenses	75,754	86,593	86,894	14.31%	0.35%
Capital Outlay	120,440	45,435	82,410	-62.28%	81.38%
Sub - Total, New General Appropriations	549,267	448,532	600,248	-18.34%	33.83%
Add: RLIP - Automatic Appropriations	28,411	28,590	35,632	0.63%	24.63%
Total Obligations - National Government Subsidy ( B )	577,678	477,122	635,880	-17.41%	33.27%
<b>BALANCE</b>	14,792	-	-		
Unreleased Appropriations					
Unobligated Allotment (MOOE and CO)	14,792				
<b>INTERNALLY GENERATED INCOME</b>					
BEGINNING BALANCE ( ESTIMATES )	1,681	40,953	65,493	2336.23%	59.92%
<b>ADD: INTERNALLY - GENERATED INCOME (RECEIPTS)</b>	155,871	141,632	145,879	-9.14%	3.00%
Tuition Fees	153,151	137,836	141,971	-10.00%	3.00%
Income Collected from Students	1,866	1,772	1,855	-5.04%	4.68%
Income from Other Sources	2	3	3	50.00%	0.00%
Income from Revolving Fund	852	2,016	2,047	136.62%	1.54%
Grants / Donations		5	3		-40.00%
Others					
Total Internally Generated Income (Receipts) ( C )	157,552	182,585	211,372	15.89%	15.77%
<b>LESS: CHARGES TO INCOME (EXPENDITURES) (D)</b>	116,599	117,092	118,871	0.42%	1.52%
Personal Services	24,243	22,889	23,744	-5.59%	3.74%
M O O E	79,002	80,582	81,372	2.00%	0.98%
Capital Outlay	13,354	13,621	13,755	2.00%	0.98%
<b>ENDING BALANCE, INTERNALLY-GENERATED INCOME</b>	40,953	65,493	92,501	59.92%	41.24%
<b>GRAND TOTAL, AVAILABLE FUNDS = ( A + C )</b>	750,022	659,707	847,252	-12.04%	28.43%
<b>GRAND TOTAL, OBLIGATIONS = ( B + D )</b>	694,277	594,214	754,751	-14.41%	27.02%

Table G

**STATEMENT OF RECEIPTS AND EXPENDITURES - FYs 2015 - 2017****SUC: Carlos C. Hilado Memorial State College****REGION: VI - WESTERN VISAYAS****(Amounts in Thousand Pesos)**

PARTICULARS	IN THOUSAND PESOS			GROWTH RATE	
	FY 2015 ACTUAL	FY 2016 ESTIMATES	FY 2017 ESTIMATES	2016 vs. 2015	2017 vs. 2016
<b>NATIONAL GOVERNMENT SUBSIDY</b>					
APPROPRIATIONS					
Personal Services	134,683	124,103	172,777	-7.86%	39.22%
	71,670	68,305	57,577	-4.70%	-15.71%
Capital Outlay	75,664	54,748	54,949	-27.64%	0.37%
Sub - Total, New General Appropriations	282,017	247,156	285,303	-12.36%	15.43%
Add: RLIP - Automatic Appropriations	11,690	11,562	13,567	-1.09%	17.34%
Total Appropriations - National Government Subsidy ( A )	293,707	258,718	298,870	-11.91%	15.52%
OBLIGATIONS					
Personal Services	142,395	124,103	172,777	-12.85%	39.22%
Maintenance and Other Operating Expenses	58,389	68,305	57,577	16.98%	-15.71%
Capital Outlay	75,664	54,748	54,949	-27.64%	0.37%
Sub - Total, New General Appropriations	276,448	247,156	285,303	-10.60%	15.43%
Add: RLIP - Automatic Appropriations	11,452	11,562	13,567	0.96%	17.34%
Total Obligations - National Government Subsidy ( B )	287,900	258,718	298,870	-10.14%	15.52%
BALANCE	5,807	-	-		
Unreleased Appropriations					
Unobligated Allotment	5,807				
<b>INTERNALLY GENERATED INCOME</b>					
BEGINNING BALANCE ( ESTIMATES )	5,640	17,533	3,203	210.87%	-81.73%
ADD: INTERNALLY - GENERATED INCOME (RECEIPTS)	186,811	135,670	112,426	-27.38%	-17.13%
Tuition Fees	92,107	63,000	52,026	-31.60%	-17.42%
Income Collected from Students	82,190	58,080	48,070	-29.33%	-17.23%
Income from Other Sources	5,785	4,500	4,725	-22.21%	5.00%
Income from Revolving Fund					
Grants / Donations					
Others	6,729	10,090	7,605	49.95%	-24.63%
Total Internally Generated Income (Receipts) ( C )	192,451	153,203	115,629	-20.39%	-24.53%
LESS: CHARGES TO INCOME (EXPENDITURES) (D)	174,918	150,000	114,000	-14.25%	-24.00%
Personal Services	55,435	50,000	44,000	-9.80%	-12.00%
M O O E	101,611	85,000	60,000	-16.35%	-29.41%
Capital Outlay	17,872	15,000	10,000	-16.07%	-33.33%
ENDING BALANCE, INTERNALLY-GENERATED INCOME	17,533	3,203	1,629	-81.73%	-49.14%
GRAND TOTAL, AVAILABLE FUNDS = ( A + C )	486,158	411,921	414,499	-15.27%	0.63%
GRAND TOTAL, OBLIGATIONS = ( B + D )	462,818	408,718	412,870	-11.69%	1.02%

Table G

**STATEMENT OF RECEIPTS AND EXPENDITURES - FYs 2015 - 2017****SUC: Central Philippines State University****REGION: VI - WESTERN VISAYAS****(Amounts in Thousand Pesos)**

PARTICULARS	IN THOUSAND PESOS			GROWTH RATE	
	FY 2015 ACTUAL	FY 2016 ESTIMATES	FY 2017 ESTIMATES	2016 vs. 2015	2017 vs. 2016
<b>NATIONAL GOVERNMENT SUBSIDY</b>					
APPROPRIATIONS					
Personal Services	45,493	48,489	58,127	6.59%	19.88%
Maintenance and Other Operating Expenses	45,246	39,486	39,486	-12.73%	0.00%
Capital Outlay	27,177	39,979	27,467	47.11%	-31.30%
Sub - Total, New General Appropriations	117,916	127,954	125,080	8.51%	-2.25%
Add: RLIP - Automatic Appropriations	4,013	4,027	4,486	0.35%	11.40%
Total Appropriations - National Government Subsidy ( A )	121,929	131,981	129,566	8.24%	-1.83%
OBLIGATIONS					
Personal Services	45,494	48,489	58,127	6.58%	19.88%
Maintenance and Other Operating Expenses	35,893	39,486	39,486	10.01%	0.00%
Capital Outlay	26,776	39,979	27,467	49.31%	-31.30%
Sub - Total, New General Appropriations	108,163	127,954	125,080	18.30%	-2.25%
Add: RLIP - Automatic Appropriations	4,007	4,027	4,486	0.49%	11.40%
Total Obligations - National Government Subsidy ( B )	112,170	131,981	129,566	17.66%	-1.83%
BALANCE	9,759	-	-		
Unreleased Appropriations					
Unobligated Allotment	9,759				
<b>INTERNALLY GENERATED INCOME</b>					
BEGINNING BALANCE ( ESTIMATES )	30,184	60,708	62,469	101.13%	2.90%
ADD: INTERNALLY - GENERATED INCOME (RECEIPTS)	118,928	90,648	69,464	-23.78%	-23.37%
Tuition Fees	75,273	56,455	42,341	-25.00%	-25.00%
Income Collected from Students	36,975	27,731	20,798	-25.00%	-25.00%
Income from Other Sources	5,478	5,200	5,000	-5.07%	-3.85%
Income from Revolving Fund	1,202	1,262	1,325	4.99%	4.99%
Grants / Donations					
Others					
Total Internally Generated Income (Receipts) ( C )	149,112	151,356	131,933	1.50%	-12.83%
LESS: CHARGES TO INCOME (EXPENDITURES) (D)	88,404	88,887	68,124	0.55%	-23.36%
Personal Services	5,516	5,333	4,087	-3.32%	-23.36%
M O O E	62,626	62,221	47,687	-0.65%	-23.36%
Capital Outlay	20,262	21,333	16,350	5.29%	-23.36%
ENDING BALANCE, INTERNALLY-GENERATED INCOME	60,708	62,469	63,809	2.90%	2.15%
GRAND TOTAL, AVAILABLE FUNDS = ( A + C )	271,041	283,337	261,499	4.54%	-7.71%
GRAND TOTAL, OBLIGATIONS = ( B + D )	200,574	220,868	197,690	10.12%	-10.49%

Table G  
**STATEMENT OF RECEIPTS AND EXPENDITURES - FYs 2015 - 2017**  
**SUC: Guimaras State College**  
**REGION: VI - WESTERN VISAYAS**  
**(Amounts in Thousand Pesos)**

PARTICULARS	IN THOUSAND PESOS			GROWTH RATE	
	FY 2015 ACTUAL	FY 2016 ESTIMATES	FY 2017 ESTIMATES	2016 vs. 2015	2017 vs. 2016
<b>NATIONAL GOVERNMENT SUBSIDY</b>					
APPROPRIATIONS					
Personal Services	38,844	33,845	44,191	-12.87%	30.57%
Maintenance and Other Operating Expenses	15,487	16,013	16,940	3.40%	5.79%
Capital Outlay	19,590	38,612	27,467	97.10%	-28.86%
Sub - Total, New General Appropriations	73,921	88,470	88,598	19.68%	0.14%
Add: RLIP - Automatic Appropriations	3,224	3,177	3,546	-1.46%	11.61%
Total Appropriations - National Government Subsidy ( A )	77,145	91,647	92,144	18.80%	0.54%
OBLIGATIONS					
Personal Services	38,945	33,845	44,191	-13.10%	30.57%
Maintenance and Other Operating Expenses	15,487	16,013	16,940	3.40%	5.79%
Capital Outlay	15,325	38,612	27,467	151.95%	-28.86%
Sub - Total, New General Appropriations	69,757	88,470	88,598	26.83%	0.14%
Add: RLIP - Automatic Appropriations	3,123	3,177	3,546	1.73%	11.61%
Total Obligations - National Government Subsidy ( B )	72,880	91,647	92,144	25.75%	0.54%
BALANCE	4,265	-	-		
Unreleased Appropriations					
Unobligated Allotment	4,265				
<b>INTERNALLY GENERATED INCOME</b>					
BEGINNING BALANCE ( ESTIMATES )	25,426	27,543	28,568	8.33%	3.72%
ADD: INTERNALLY - GENERATED INCOME (RECEIPTS)	60,268	51,228	63,281	-15.00%	23.53%
Tuition Fees	7,967	7,170	10,996	-10.00%	53.36%
Income Collected from Students	42,901	36,466	45,046	-15.00%	23.53%
Income from Other Sources	8,874	7,120	6,656	-19.77%	-6.52%
Income from Revolving Fund					
Grants / Donations					
Others	526	472	583	-10.27%	23.52%
Total Internally Generated Income (Receipts) ( C )	85,694	78,771	91,849	-8.08%	16.60%
LESS: CHARGES TO INCOME (EXPENDITURES) (D)	58,151	50,203	60,117	-13.67%	19.75%
Personal Services	2,856	2,428	3,799	-14.99%	56.47%
M O O E	39,677	34,500	40,012	-13.05%	15.98%
Capital Outlay	15,618	13,275	16,306	-15.00%	22.83%
ENDING BALANCE, INTERNALLY-GENERATED INCOME	27,543	28,568	31,732	3.72%	11.08%
GRAND TOTAL, AVAILABLE FUNDS = ( A + C )	162,839	170,418	183,993	4.65%	7.97%
GRAND TOTAL, OBLIGATIONS = ( B + D )	131,031	141,850	152,261	8.26%	7.34%

**Table G**  
**STATEMENT OF RECEIPTS AND EXPENDITURES - FYs 2015 - 2017**  
**SUC: Iloilo State College of Fisheries**  
**REGION: VI - WESTERN VISAYAS**  
**(Amounts in Thousand Pesos)**

PARTICULARS	IN THOUSAND PESOS			GROWTH RATE	
	FY 2015 ACTUAL	FY 2016 ESTIMATES	FY 2017 ESTIMATES	2016 vs. 2015	2017 vs. 2016
<b>NATIONAL GOVERNMENT SUBSIDY</b>					
APPROPRIATIONS					
Personal Services	143,678	147,740	208,970	2.83%	41.44%
Maintenance and Other Operating Expenses	28,532	31,117	26,281	9.06%	-15.54%
Capital Outlay	51,375	33,133	54,949	-35.51%	65.84%
Sub - Total, New General Appropriations	223,585	211,990	290,200	-5.19%	36.89%
Add: RLIP - Automatic Appropriations	12,094	11,473	12,810	-5.13%	11.65%
Total Appropriations - National Government Subsidy ( A )	235,679	223,463	303,010	-5.18%	35.60%
OBLIGATIONS					
Personal Services	144,321	147,740	208,970	2.37%	41.44%
Maintenance and Other Operating Expenses	28,532	31,117	26,281	9.06%	-15.54%
Capital Outlay	48,485	33,133	54,949	-31.66%	65.84%
Sub - Total, New General Appropriations	221,338	211,990	290,200	-4.22%	36.89%
Add: RLIP - Automatic Appropriations	11,451	11,473	12,810	0.19%	11.65%
Total Obligations - National Government Subsidy ( B )	232,789	223,463	303,010	-4.01%	35.60%
BALANCE	2,890	-	-		
Unreleased Appropriations					
Unobligated Allotment	2,890				
<b>INTERNALLY GENERATED INCOME</b>					
BEGINNING BALANCE ( ESTIMATES )	3,281	26,581	28,496	710.15%	7.20%
ADD: INTERNALLY - GENERATED INCOME (RECEIPTS)	65,614	53,869	49,168	-17.90%	-8.73%
Tuition Fees	53,862	43,090	38,781	-20.00%	-10.00%
Income Collected from Students	4,835	3,870	3,480	-19.96%	-10.08%
Income from Other Sources					
Income from Revolving Fund	6,881	6,881	6,881	0.00%	0.00%
Grants / Donations					
Others	36	28	26	-22.22%	-7.14%
Total Internally Generated Income (Receipts) ( C )	68,895	80,450	77,664	16.77%	-3.46%
LESS: CHARGES TO INCOME (EXPENDITURES) (D)	42,314	51,954	51,954	22.78%	0.00%
Personal Services	6,722	5,205	5,205	-22.57%	0.00%
M O O E	28,735	37,245	37,245	29.62%	0.00%
Capital Outlay	6,857	9,504	9,504	38.60%	0.00%
ENDING BALANCE, INTERNALLY-GENERATED INCOME	26,581	28,496	25,710	7.20%	-9.78%
GRAND TOTAL, AVAILABLE FUNDS = ( A + C )	304,574	303,913	380,674	-0.22%	25.26%
GRAND TOTAL, OBLIGATIONS = ( B + D )	275,103	275,417	354,964	0.11%	28.88%

Table G  
**STATEMENT OF RECEIPTS AND EXPENDITURES - FYs 2015 - 2017**  
**SUC: Iloilo Science and Technology University**  
**REGION: VI - WESTERN VISAYAS**  
**(Amounts in Thousand Pesos)**

PARTICULARS	IN THOUSAND PESOS			GROWTH RATE	
	FY 2015 ACTUAL	FY 2016 ESTIMATES	FY 2017 ESTIMATES	2016 vs. 2015	2017 vs. 2016
<b>NATIONAL GOVERNMENT SUBSIDY</b>					
APPROPRIATIONS					
Personal Services	235,902	237,023	280,908	0.48%	18.52%
Maintenance and Other Operating Expenses	85,490	100,563	71,673	17.63%	-28.73%
Capital Outlay	42,119	67,370	82,410	59.95%	22.32%
Sub - Total, New General Appropriations	363,511	404,956	434,991	11.40%	7.42%
Add: RLIP - Automatic Appropriations	20,485	20,734	24,160	1.22%	16.52%
Total Appropriations - National Government Subsidy ( A )	383,996	425,690	459,151	10.86%	7.86%
OBLIGATIONS					
Personal Services	245,765	237,023	280,908	-3.56%	18.52%
Maintenance and Other Operating Expenses	67,505	100,563	71,673	48.97%	-28.73%
Capital Outlay	40,510	67,370	82,410	66.30%	22.32%
Sub - Total, New General Appropriations	353,780	404,956	434,991	14.47%	7.42%
Add: RLIP - Automatic Appropriations	19,870	20,734	24,160	4.35%	16.52%
Total Obligations - National Government Subsidy ( B )	373,650	425,690	459,151	13.93%	7.86%
BALANCE	10,346	-	-		
Unreleased Appropriations					
Unobligated Allotment	10,346				
<b>INTERNALLY GENERATED INCOME</b>					
BEGINNING BALANCE ( ESTIMATES )	174,446	211,342	211,342	21.15%	0.00%
ADD: INTERNALLY - GENERATED INCOME (RECEIPTS)	199,135	143,771	123,864	-27.80%	-13.85%
Tuition Fees	80,836	75,074	65,500	-7.13%	-12.75%
Income Collected from Students	80,049	52,578	47,148	-34.32%	-10.33%
Income from Other Sources	1,205	2,223	830	84.48%	-62.66%
Income from Revolving Fund	31,062	13,896	10,386	-55.26%	-25.26%
Grants / Donations	5,983			-100.00%	
Others					
Total Internally Generated Income (Receipts) ( C )	373,581	355,113	335,206	-4.94%	-5.61%
LESS: CHARGES TO INCOME (EXPENDITURES) (D)	162,239	143,771	123,864	-11.38%	-13.85%
Personal Services	22,454	7,637	8,565	-65.99%	12.15%
M O O E	120,828	123,134	80,234	1.91%	-34.84%
Capital Outlay	18,957	13,000	35,065	-31.42%	169.73%
ENDING BALANCE, INTERNALLY-GENERATED INCOME	211,342	211,342	211,342	0.00%	0.00%
GRAND TOTAL, AVAILABLE FUNDS = ( A + C )	757,577	780,803	794,357	3.07%	1.74%
GRAND TOTAL, OBLIGATIONS = ( B + D )	535,889	569,461	583,015	6.26%	2.38%

**Table G**  
**STATEMENT OF RECEIPTS AND EXPENDITURES - FYs 2015 - 2017**  
**SUC: Northern Iloilo Polytechnic State College**  
**REGION: VI - WESTERN VISAYAS**  
**(Amounts in Thousand Pesos)**

PARTICULARS	IN THOUSAND PESOS			GROWTH RATE	
	FY 2015 ACTUAL	FY 2016 ESTIMATES	FY 2017 ESTIMATES	2016 vs. 2015	2017 vs. 2016
<b>NATIONAL GOVERNMENT SUBSIDY</b>					
APPROPRIATIONS					
Personal Services	208,471	194,135	262,845	-6.88%	35.39%
Maintenance and Other Operating Expenses	38,488	44,969	44,969	16.84%	0.00%
Capital Outlay	223,510	36,303	54,949	-83.76%	51.36%
Sub - Total, New General Appropriations	470,469	275,407	362,763	-41.46%	31.72%
Add: RLIP - Automatic Appropriations	16,604	16,471	18,863	-0.80%	14.52%
Total Appropriations - National Government Subsidy ( A )	487,073	291,878	381,626	-40.08%	30.75%
OBLIGATIONS					
Personal Services	194,567	194,135	262,845	-0.22%	35.39%
Maintenance and Other Operating Expenses	38,488	44,969	44,969	16.84%	0.00%
Capital Outlay	26,091	36,303	54,949	39.14%	51.36%
Sub - Total, New General Appropriations	259,146	275,407	362,763	6.27%	31.72%
Add: RLIP - Automatic Appropriations	30,508	16,471	18,863	-46.01%	14.52%
Total Obligations - National Government Subsidy ( B )	289,654	291,878	381,626	0.77%	30.75%
BALANCE	197,419	-	-		
Unreleased Appropriations					
Unobligated Allotment	197,419				
<b>INTERNALLY GENERATED INCOME</b>					
BEGINNING BALANCE ( ESTIMATES )	41,745	112,722	233,396	170.03%	107.05%
ADD: INTERNALLY - GENERATED INCOME (RECEIPTS)	161,624	130,647	111,670	-19.17%	-14.53%
Tuition Fees	106,687	86,195	74,668	-19.21%	-13.37%
Income Collected from Students	50,435	40,000	31,555	-20.69%	-21.11%
Income from Other Sources					
Income from Revolving Fund	4,502	4,452	5,447	-1.11%	22.35%
Grants / Donations					
Others					
Total Internally Generated Income (Receipts) ( C )	203,369	243,369	345,066	19.67%	41.79%
LESS: CHARGES TO INCOME (EXPENDITURES) (D)	90,647	9,973	62,443	-89.00%	526.12%
Personal Services	19,771	3,515	30,955	-82.22%	780.65%
M O O E	41,618	6,269	28,601	-84.94%	356.23%
Capital Outlay	29,258	189	2,887	-99.35%	1427.51%
ENDING BALANCE, INTERNALLY-GENERATED INCOME	112,722	233,396	282,623	107.05%	21.09%
GRAND TOTAL, AVAILABLE FUNDS = ( A + C )	690,442	535,247	726,692	-22.48%	35.77%
GRAND TOTAL, OBLIGATIONS = ( B + D )	380,301	301,851	444,069	-20.63%	47.12%

Table G

**STATEMENT OF RECEIPTS AND EXPENDITURES - FYs 2015 - 2017****SUC: Northern Negros State College of Science and Technology****REGION: VI - WESTERN VISAYAS****(Amounts in Thousand Pesos)**

PARTICULARS	IN THOUSAND PESOS			GROWTH RATE	
	FY 2015 ACTUAL	FY 2016 ESTIMATES	FY 2017 ESTIMATES	2016 vs. 2015	2017 vs. 2016
<b>NATIONAL GOVERNMENT SUBSIDY</b>					
APPROPRIATIONS					
Personal Services	33,058	31,536	39,660	-4.60%	25.76%
Maintenance and Other Operating Expenses	34,771	32,755	33,909	-5.80%	3.52%
Capital Outlay	24,927	40,215	54,949	61.33%	36.64%
Sub - Total, New General Appropriations	92,756	104,506	128,518	12.67%	22.98%
Add: RLIP - Automatic Appropriations	2,946	2,863	3,547	-2.80%	23.89%
Total Appropriations - National Government Subsidy ( A )	95,702	107,369	132,065	12.19%	23.00%
OBLIGATIONS					
Personal Services	34,977	31,536	39,660	-9.84%	25.76%
Maintenance and Other Operating Expenses	30,761	32,755	33,909	6.48%	3.52%
Capital Outlay	19,482	40,215	54,949	106.42%	36.64%
Sub - Total, New General Appropriations	85,220	104,506	128,518	22.63%	22.98%
Add: RLIP - Automatic Appropriations	2,926	2,863	3,547	-2.15%	23.89%
Total Obligations - National Government Subsidy ( B )	88,146	107,369	132,065	21.81%	23.00%
BALANCE	7,556	-	-	-100.00%	
Unreleased Appropriations					
Unobligated Allotment	7,556				
<b>INTERNALLY GENERATED INCOME</b>					
BEGINNING BALANCE ( ESTIMATES )	30,386	21,976	11,726	-27.68%	-46.64%
ADD: INTERNALLY - GENERATED INCOME (RECEIPTS)	82,793	90,073	100,179	8.79%	11.22%
Tuition Fees	50,669	55,736	61,309	10.00%	10.00%
Income Collected from Students	26,119	28,731	31,604	10.00%	10.00%
Income from Other Sources	2,466	2,713	2,984	10.02%	9.99%
Income from Revolving Fund					
Grants / Donations	3,539	2,893	4,282	-18.25%	48.01%
Others					
Total Internally Generated Income (Receipts) ( C )	113,179	112,049	111,905	-1.00%	-0.13%
LESS: CHARGES TO INCOME (EXPENDITURES) (D)	91,203	100,323	110,356	10.00%	10.00%
Personal Services	39,738	43,712	48,083	10.00%	10.00%
M O O E	43,371	47,708	52,479	10.00%	10.00%
Capital Outlay	8,094	8,903	9,794	10.00%	10.01%
ENDING BALANCE, INTERNALLY-GENERATED INCOME	21,976	11,726	1,549	-46.64%	-86.79%
GRAND TOTAL, AVAILABLE FUNDS = ( A + C )	208,881	219,418	243,970	5.04%	11.19%
GRAND TOTAL, OBLIGATIONS = ( B + D )	179,349	207,692	242,421	15.80%	16.72%



**Table G**  
**STATEMENT OF RECEIPTS AND EXPENDITURES - FYs 2015 - 2017**  
**SUC: University of Antique**  
**REGION: VI - WESTERN VISAYAS**  
**(Amounts in Thousand Pesos)**

PARTICULARS	IN THOUSAND PESOS			GROWTH RATE	
	FY 2015 ACTUAL	FY 2016 ESTIMATES	FY 2017 ESTIMATES	2016 vs. 2015	2017 vs. 2016
<b>NATIONAL GOVERNMENT SUBSIDY</b>					
APPROPRIATIONS					
Personal Services	108,798	106,652	134,857	-1.97%	26.45%
Maintenance and Other Operating Expenses	41,144	50,584	46,252	22.94%	-8.56%
Capital Outlay	76,551	35,221	82,410	-53.99%	133.98%
Sub - Total, New General Appropriations	226,493	192,457	263,519	-15.03%	36.92%
Add: RLIP - Automatic Appropriations	9,411	9,008	10,755	-4.28%	19.39%
Total Appropriations - National Government Subsidy ( A )	235,904	201,465	274,274	-14.60%	36.14%
OBLIGATIONS					
Personal Services	110,501	106,652	134,857	-3.48%	26.45%
Maintenance and Other Operating Expenses	30,809	50,584	46,252	64.19%	-8.56%
Capital Outlay	68,336	35,221	82,410	-48.46%	133.98%
Sub - Total, New General Appropriations	209,646	192,457	263,519	-8.20%	36.92%
Add: RLIP - Automatic Appropriations	8,873	9,008	10,755	1.52%	19.39%
Total Obligations - National Government Subsidy ( B )	218,519	201,465	274,274	-7.80%	36.14%
BALANCE	17,385	-	-		
Unreleased Appropriations					
Unobligated Allotment	17,385				
<b>INTERNALLY GENERATED INCOME</b>					
BEGINNING BALANCE ( ESTIMATES )	63,847	63,371	19,272	-0.75%	-69.59%
ADD: INTERNALLY - GENERATED INCOME (RECEIPTS)	138,015	124,200	85,982	-10.01%	-30.77%
Tuition Fees	75,355	68,887	49,262	-8.58%	-28.49%
Income Collected from Students	60,554	53,812	35,791	-11.13%	-33.49%
Income from Other Sources	2,106	1,501	929	-28.73%	-38.11%
Income from Revolving Fund					
Grants / Donations					
Others					
Total Internally Generated Income (Receipts) ( C )	201,862	187,571	105,254	-7.08%	-43.89%
LESS: CHARGES TO INCOME (EXPENDITURES) (D)	138,491	168,299	105,254	21.52%	-37.46%
Personal Services					
M O O E	109,624	142,605	90,233	30.09%	-36.73%
Capital Outlay	28,867	25,694	15,021	-10.99%	-41.54%
ENDING BALANCE, INTERNALLY-GENERATED INCOME	63,371	19,272	-	-69.59%	-100.00%
GRAND TOTAL, AVAILABLE FUNDS = ( A + C )	437,766	389,036	379,528	-11.13%	-2.44%
GRAND TOTAL, OBLIGATIONS = ( B + D )	357,010	369,764	379,528	3.57%	2.64%

Table G  
**STATEMENT OF RECEIPTS AND EXPENDITURES - FYs 2015 - 2017**  
**SUC: West Visayas State University**  
**REGION: VI - WESTERN VISAYAS**  
**(Amounts in Thousand Pesos)**

PARTICULARS	IN THOUSAND PESOS			GROWTH RATE	
	FY 2015 ACTUAL	FY 2016 ESTIMATES	FY 2017 ESTIMATES	2016 vs. 2015	2017 vs. 2016
<b>NATIONAL GOVERNMENT SUBSIDY</b>					
APPROPRIATIONS					
Personal Services	621,359	579,129	813,509	-6.80%	40.47%
Maintenance and Other Operating Expenses	198,858	187,303	205,034	-5.81%	9.47%
Capital Outlay	218,412	86,234	109,948	-60.52%	27.50%
Sub - Total, New General Appropriations	1,038,629	852,666	1,128,491	-17.90%	32.35%
Add: RLIP - Automatic Appropriations	53,664	49,832	63,161	-7.14%	26.75%
Total Appropriations - National Government Subsidy ( A )	1,092,293	902,498	1,191,652	-17.38%	32.04%
OBLIGATIONS					
Personal Services	628,254	579,129	813,509	-7.82%	40.47%
Maintenance and Other Operating Expenses	147,914	187,303	205,034	26.63%	9.47%
Capital Outlay	214,713	86,234	109,948	-59.84%	27.50%
Sub - Total, New General Appropriations	990,881	852,666	1,128,491	-13.95%	32.35%
Add: RLIP - Automatic Appropriations	49,309	49,832	63,161	1.06%	26.75%
Total Obligations - National Government Subsidy ( B )	1,040,190	902,498	1,191,652	-13.24%	32.04%
BALANCE	52,103	-	-		
Unreleased Appropriations					
Unobligated Allotment	52,103				
<b>INTERNALLY GENERATED INCOME</b>					
BEGINNING BALANCE ( ESTIMATES )	379,381	417,108	417,107	9.94%	0.00%
ADD: INTERNALLY - GENERATED INCOME (RECEIPTS)	557,680	437,680	400,892	-21.52%	-8.41%
Tuition Fees	161,788	113,949	79,796	-29.57%	-29.97%
Income Collected from Students	129,045	67,808	73,605	-47.45%	8.55%
Income from Other Sources	45,572	35,423	22,491	-22.27%	-36.51%
Income from Revolving Fund					
Grants / Donations					
Others	221,275	220,500	225,000	-0.35%	2.04%
Total Internally Generated Income (Receipts) ( C )	937,061	854,788	817,999	-8.78%	-4.30%
LESS: CHARGES TO INCOME (EXPENDITURES) (D)	519,953	437,681	400,892	-15.82%	-8.41%
Personal Services	91,429	126,430	117,019	38.28%	-7.44%
M O O E	221,177	216,442	196,943	-2.14%	-9.01%
Capital Outlay	207,347	94,809	86,930	-54.28%	-8.31%
ENDING BALANCE, INTERNALLY-GENERATED INCOME	417,108	417,107	417,107	0.00%	0.00%
GRAND TOTAL, AVAILABLE FUNDS = ( A + C )	2,029,354	1,757,286	2,009,651	-13.41%	14.36%
GRAND TOTAL, OBLIGATIONS = ( B + D )	1,560,143	1,340,179	1,592,544	-14.10%	18.83%

Table G

**STATEMENT OF RECEIPTS AND EXPENDITURES - FYs 2015 - 2017****CONSOLIDATED - FIVE (5) SUCs****REGION: VII - CENTRAL VISAYAS****(Amounts in Thousand Pesos)**

PARTICULARS	IN THOUSAND PESOS			GROWTH RATE	
	FY 2015 ACTUAL	FY 2016 ESTIMATES	FY 2017 ESTIMATES	2016 vs. 2015	2017 vs. 2016
<b>NATIONAL GOVERNMENT SUBSIDY</b>					
<b>APPROPRIATIONS</b>					
Personal Services	763,799	750,403	1,007,277	-1.75%	34.23%
Maintenance and Other Operating Expenses	586,193	554,365	492,549	-5.43%	-11.15%
Capital Outlay	495,786	335,125	384,666	-32.41%	14.78%
Sub - Total, New General Appropriations	1,845,778	1,639,893	1,884,492	-11.15%	14.92%
Add: RLIP - Automatic Appropriations	64,680	61,511	76,664	-4.90%	24.63%
Total Appropriations - National Government Subsidy ( A )	1,910,458	1,701,404	1,961,156	-10.94%	15.27%
<b>OBLIGATIONS</b>					
Personal Services	746,048	750,403	1,007,277	0.58%	34.23%
Maintenance and Other Operating Expenses	411,192	554,365	492,549	34.82%	-11.15%
Capital Outlay	181,804	335,125	384,666	84.33%	14.78%
Sub - Total, New General Appropriations	1,339,044	1,639,893	1,884,492	22.47%	14.92%
Add: RLIP - Automatic Appropriations	60,140	61,511	76,664	2.28%	24.63%
Total Obligations - National Government Subsidy ( B )	1,399,184	1,701,404	1,961,156	21.60%	15.27%
<b>BALANCE</b>	511,274	-	-		
Unreleased Appropriations	-	-	-		
Unobligated Allotment	511,274	-	-		
<b>INTERNALLY GENERATED INCOME</b>					
BEGINNING BALANCE ( ESTIMATES )	644,282	1,167,688	1,084,936	81.24%	-7.09%
ADD: INTERNALLY - GENERATED INCOME (RECEIPTS)	1,317,351	1,210,089	1,158,490	-8.14%	-4.26%
Tuition Fees	749,707	641,252	600,983	-14.47%	-6.28%
Income Collected from Students	346,576	352,770	329,690	1.79%	-6.54%
Income from Other Sources	125,698	131,197	142,007	4.37%	8.24%
Income from Revolving Fund					
Grants / Donations					
Others	95,370	84,870	85,810	-11.01%	1.11%
Total Internally Generated Income (Receipts) ( C )	1,961,633	2,377,777	2,243,426	21.21%	-5.65%
LESS: CHARGES TO INCOME (EXPENDITURES) ( D )	793,945	1,292,841	1,072,474	62.84%	-17.05%
Personal Services	337,322	318,589	295,812	-5.55%	-7.15%
M O O E	297,337	543,658	408,758	82.84%	-24.81%
Capital Outlay	159,286	430,594	367,904	170.33%	-14.56%
ENDING BALANCE, INTERNALLY-GENERATED INCOME	1,167,688	1,084,936	1,170,952	-7.09%	7.93%
GRAND TOTAL, AVAILABLE FUNDS = ( A + C )	3,872,091	4,079,181	4,204,582	5.35%	3.07%
GRAND TOTAL, OBLIGATIONS = ( B + D )	2,193,129	2,994,245	3,033,630	36.53%	1.32%

**Table G**  
**STATEMENT OF RECEIPTS AND EXPENDITURES - FYs 2015 - 2017**  
**SUC: Bohol Island State University**  
**REGION: VII - CENTRAL VISAYAS**  
**(Amounts in Thousand Pesos)**

PARTICULARS	IN THOUSAND PESOS			GROWTH RATE	
	FY 2015 ACTUAL	FY 2016 ESTIMATES	FY 2017 ESTIMATES	2016 vs. 2015	2017 vs. 2016
<b>NATIONAL GOVERNMENT SUBSIDY</b>					
APPROPRIATIONS					
Personal Services	134,497	133,861	178,239	-0.47%	33.15%
Maintenance and Other Operating Expenses	118,911	102,866	81,617	-13.49%	-20.66%
Capital Outlay	193,013	66,579	54,949	-65.51%	-17.47%
Sub - Total, New General Appropriations	446,421	303,306	314,805	-32.06%	3.79%
Add: RLIP - Automatic Appropriations	11,564	11,442	13,530	-1.05%	18.25%
Total Appropriations - National Government Subsidy ( A )	457,985	314,748	328,335	-31.28%	4.32%
OBLIGATIONS					
Personal Services	133,819	133,861	178,239	0.03%	33.15%
Maintenance and Other Operating Expenses	79,063	102,866	81,617	30.11%	-20.66%
Capital Outlay	45,067	66,579	54,949	47.73%	-17.47%
Sub - Total, New General Appropriations	257,949	303,306	314,805	17.58%	3.79%
Add: RLIP - Automatic Appropriations	11,564	11,442	13,530	-1.05%	18.25%
Total Obligations - National Government Subsidy ( B )	269,513	314,748	328,335	16.78%	4.32%
BALANCE	188,472	-	-		
Unreleased Appropriations					
Unobligated Allotment	188,472				
<b>INTERNALLY GENERATED INCOME</b>					
BEGINNING BALANCE ( ESTIMATES )	277,325	438,466	570,839	58.11%	30.19%
ADD: INTERNALLY - GENERATED INCOME (RECEIPTS)	308,666	317,522	273,000	2.87%	-14.02%
Tuition Fees	70,936	78,503	50,000	10.67%	-36.31%
Income Collected from Students	161,925	170,021	153,000	5.00%	-10.01%
Income from Other Sources	15,832	18,998	20,000	20.00%	5.27%
Income from Revolving Fund					
Grants / Donations					
Others	59,973	50,000	50,000	-16.63%	0.00%
Total Internally Generated Income (Receipts) ( C )	585,991	755,988	843,839	29.01%	11.62%
LESS: CHARGES TO INCOME (EXPENDITURES) (D)	147,525	185,149	178,000	25.50%	-3.86%
Personal Services	54,950	69,237	40,000	26.00%	-42.23%
M O O E	44,785	55,697	63,000	24.37%	13.11%
Capital Outlay	47,790	60,215	75,000	26.00%	24.55%
ENDING BALANCE, INTERNALLY-GENERATED INCOME	438,466	570,839	665,839	30.19%	16.64%
GRAND TOTAL, AVAILABLE FUNDS = ( A + C )	1,043,976	1,070,736	1,172,174	2.56%	9.47%
GRAND TOTAL, OBLIGATIONS = ( B + D )	417,038	499,897	506,335	19.87%	1.29%

**Table G**  
**STATEMENT OF RECEIPTS AND EXPENDITURES - FYs 2015 - 2017**  
**SUC: Cebu Normal University**  
**REGION: VII - CENTRAL VISAYAS**  
**(Amounts in Thousand Pesos)**

PARTICULARS	IN THOUSAND PESOS			GROWTH RATE	
	FY 2015 ACTUAL	FY 2016 ESTIMATES	FY 2017 ESTIMATES	2016 vs. 2015	2017 vs. 2016
<b>NATIONAL GOVERNMENT SUBSIDY</b>					
APPROPRIATIONS					
Personal Services	96,168	99,012	141,697	2.96%	43.11%
Maintenance and Other Operating Expenses	144,738	122,374	122,374	-15.45%	0.00%
Capital Outlay	128,579	84,981	82,410	-33.91%	-3.03%
Sub - Total, New General Appropriations	369,485	306,367	346,481	-17.08%	13.09%
Add: RLIP - Automatic Appropriations	8,152	7,852	10,994	-3.68%	40.02%
Total Appropriations - National Government Subsidy ( A )	377,637	314,219	357,475	-16.79%	13.77%
OBLIGATIONS					
Personal Services	94,537	99,012	141,697	4.73%	43.11%
Maintenance and Other Operating Expenses	78,324	122,374	122,374	56.24%	0.00%
Capital Outlay	68,802	84,981	82,410	23.52%	-3.03%
Sub - Total, New General Appropriations	241,663	306,367	346,481	26.77%	13.09%
Add: RLIP - Automatic Appropriations	8,095	7,852	10,994	-3.00%	40.02%
Total Obligations - National Government Subsidy ( B )	249,758	314,219	357,475	25.81%	13.77%
BALANCE	127,879	-	-	-100.00%	
Unreleased Appropriations			-		
Unobligated Allotment	127,879		-		
<b>INTERNALLY GENERATED INCOME</b>					
BEGINNING BALANCE ( ESTIMATES )		36,170	36,170		0.00%
ADD: INTERNALLY - GENERATED INCOME (RECEIPTS)	81,432	54,323	51,532	-33.29%	-5.14%
Tuition Fees	64,453	41,433	33,146	-35.72%	-20.00%
Income Collected from Students	12,245	10,090	8,086	-17.60%	-19.86%
Income from Other Sources	4,734	2,800	10,300	-40.85%	267.86%
Grants / Donations					
Others					
Total Internally Generated Income (Receipts) ( C )	81,432	90,493	87,702	11.13%	-3.08%
LESS: CHARGES TO INCOME (EXPENDITURES) ( D )	45,262	54,323	51,532	20.02%	-5.14%
Personal Services	28,450	25,315	26,000	-11.02%	2.71%
M O O E	10,693	24,811	24,000	132.03%	-3.27%
Capital Outlay	6,119	4,197	1,532	-31.41%	-63.50%
ENDING BALANCE, INTERNALLY-GENERATED INCOME	36,170	36,170	36,170	0.00%	0.00%
GRAND TOTAL, AVAILABLE FUNDS = ( A + C )	459,069	404,712	445,177	-11.84%	10.00%
GRAND TOTAL, OBLIGATIONS = ( B + D )	295,020	368,542	409,007	24.92%	10.98%

Table G  
**STATEMENT OF RECEIPTS AND EXPENDITURES - FYs 2015 - 2017**  
**SUC: Cebu Technological University**  
**REGION: VII - CENTRAL VISAYAS**  
**(Amounts in Thousand Pesos)**

PARTICULARS	IN THOUSAND PESOS			GROWTH RATE	
	FY 2015 ACTUAL	FY 2016 ESTIMATES	FY 2017 ESTIMATES	2016 vs. 2015	2017 vs. 2016
<b>NATIONAL GOVERNMENT SUBSIDY</b>					
APPROPRIATIONS					
Personal Services	327,009	314,260	413,854	-3.90%	31.69%
Maintenance and Other Operating Expenses	172,709	196,049	155,418	13.51%	-20.72%
Capital Outlay	107,432	88,047	109,948	-18.04%	24.87%
Sub - Total, New General Appropriations	607,150	598,356	679,220	-1.45%	13.51%
Add: RLIP - Automatic Appropriations	26,783	25,780	32,485	-3.74%	26.01%
Total Appropriations - National Government Subsidy ( A )	633,933	624,136	711,705	-1.55%	14.03%
OBLIGATIONS					
Personal Services	323,000	314,260	413,854	-2.71%	31.69%
Maintenance and Other Operating Expenses	158,338	196,049	155,418	23.82%	-20.72%
Capital Outlay	44,164	88,047	109,948	99.36%	24.87%
Sub - Total, New General Appropriations	525,502	598,356	679,220	13.86%	13.51%
Add: RLIP - Automatic Appropriations	24,674	25,780	32,485	4.48%	26.01%
Total Obligations - National Government Subsidy ( B )	550,176	624,136	711,705	13.44%	14.03%
BALANCE	83,757	-	-		
Unreleased Appropriations					
Unobligated Allotment	83,757				
<b>INTERNALLY GENERATED INCOME</b>					
BEGINNING BALANCE ( ESTIMATES )	218,932	410,446	410,346	87.48%	-0.02%
ADD: INTERNALLY - GENERATED INCOME (RECEIPTS)	614,703	632,152	651,115	2.84%	3.00%
Tuition Fees	358,139	368,148	379,192	2.79%	3.00%
Income Collected from Students	127,082	130,767	134,690	2.90%	3.00%
Income from Other Sources	96,391	99,186	102,161	2.90%	3.00%
Income from Revolving Fund					
Grants / Donations					
Others	33,091	34,051	35,072	2.90%	3.00%
Total Internally Generated Income (Receipts) ( C )	833,635	1,042,598	1,061,461	25.07%	1.81%
LESS: CHARGES TO INCOME (EXPENDITURES) (D)	423,189	632,252	651,115	49.40%	2.98%
Personal Services	151,952	125,763	129,535	-17.24%	3.00%
M O O E	184,652	261,111	268,944	41.41%	3.00%
Capital Outlay	86,585	245,378	252,636	183.40%	2.96%
ENDING BALANCE, INTERNALLY-GENERATED INCOME	410,446	410,346	410,346	-0.02%	0.00%
GRAND TOTAL, AVAILABLE FUNDS = ( A + C )	1,467,568	1,666,734	1,773,166	13.57%	6.39%
GRAND TOTAL, OBLIGATIONS = ( B + D )	973,365	1,256,388	1,362,820	29.08%	8.47%

**Table G**  
**STATEMENT OF RECEIPTS AND EXPENDITURES - FYs 2015 - 2017**  
**SUC: Negros Oriental State University**  
**REGION: VII - CENTRAL VISAYAS**  
**(Amounts in Thousand Pesos)**

PARTICULARS	IN THOUSAND PESOS			GROWTH RATE	
	FY 2015 ACTUAL	FY 2016 ESTIMATES	FY 2017 ESTIMATES	2016 vs. 2015	2017 vs. 2016
<b>NATIONAL GOVERNMENT SUBSIDY</b>					
APPROPRIATIONS					
Personal Services	169,614	166,809	217,692	-1.65%	30.50%
Maintenance and Other Operating Expenses	112,152	106,274	106,274	-5.24%	0.00%
Capital Outlay	54,543	58,740	82,410	7.69%	40.30%
Sub - Total, New General Appropriations	336,309	331,823	406,376	-1.33%	22.47%
Add: RLIP - Automatic Appropriations	14,915	13,234	15,553	-11.27%	17.52%
Total Appropriations - National Government Subsidy ( A )	351,224	345,057	421,929	-1.76%	22.28%
OBLIGATIONS					
Personal Services	156,282	166,809	217,692	6.74%	30.50%
Maintenance and Other Operating Expenses	69,033	106,274	106,274	53.95%	0.00%
Capital Outlay	13,331	58,740	82,410	340.63%	40.30%
Sub - Total, New General Appropriations	238,646	331,823	406,376	39.04%	22.47%
Add: RLIP - Automatic Appropriations	12,641	13,234	15,553	4.69%	17.52%
Total Obligations - National Government Subsidy ( B )	251,287	345,057	421,929	37.32%	22.28%
BALANCE	99,937	-	-		
Unreleased Appropriations					
Unobligated Allotment	99,937				
<b>INTERNALLY GENERATED INCOME</b>					
BEGINNING BALANCE ( ESTIMATES )	88,635	211,041		138.10%	-100.00%
ADD: INTERNALLY - GENERATED INCOME (RECEIPTS)	271,837	178,076	154,827	-34.49%	-13.06%
Tuition Fees	241,911	145,225	130,702	-39.97%	-10.00%
Income Collected from Students	22,552	25,363	17,385	12.46%	-31.46%
Income from Other Sources	5,068	6,669	6,002	31.59%	-10.00%
Income from Revolving Fund					
Grants / Donations					
Others	2,306	819	738	-64.48%	-9.89%
Total Internally Generated Income (Receipts) ( C )	360,472	389,117	154,827	7.95%	-60.21%
LESS: CHARGES TO INCOME (EXPENDITURES) ( D )	149,431	389,117	154,827	160.40%	-60.21%
Personal Services	98,279	94,274	96,277	-4.08%	2.12%
M O O E	44,944	189,039	39,814	320.61%	-78.94%
Capital Outlay	6,208	105,804	18,736	1604.32%	-82.29%
ENDING BALANCE, INTERNALLY-GENERATED INCOME	211,041	-	-	-100.00%	
GRAND TOTAL, AVAILABLE FUNDS = ( A + C )	711,696	734,174	576,756	3.16%	-21.44%
GRAND TOTAL, OBLIGATIONS = ( B + D )	400,718	734,174	576,756	83.21%	-21.44%

Table G  
**STATEMENT OF RECEIPTS AND EXPENDITURES - FYs 2015 - 2017**  
**SUC: Siquijor State College**  
**REGION: VII - CENTRAL VISAYAS**  
**(Amounts in Thousand Pesos)**

PARTICULARS	IN THOUSAND PESOS			GROWTH RATE	
	FY 2015 ACTUAL	FY 2016 ESTIMATES	FY 2017 ESTIMATES	2016 vs. 2015	2017 vs. 2016
<b>NATIONAL GOVERNMENT SUBSIDY</b>					
APPROPRIATIONS					
Personal Services	36,511	36,461	55,795	-0.14%	53.03%
Maintenance and Other Operating Expenses	37,683	26,802	26,866	-28.88%	0.24%
Capital Outlay	12,219	36,778	54,949	200.99%	49.41%
Sub - Total, New General Appropriations	86,413	100,041	137,610	15.77%	37.55%
Add: RLIP - Automatic Appropriations	3,266	3,203	4,102	-1.93%	28.07%
Total Appropriations - National Government Subsidy ( A )	89,679	103,244	141,712	15.13%	37.26%
OBLIGATIONS					
Personal Services	38,410	36,461	55,795	-5.07%	53.03%
Maintenance and Other Operating Expenses	26,434	26,802	26,866	1.39%	0.24%
Capital Outlay	10,440	36,778	54,949	252.28%	49.41%
Sub - Total, New General Appropriations	75,284	100,041	137,610	32.88%	37.55%
Add: RLIP - Automatic Appropriations	3,166	3,203	4,102	1.17%	28.07%
Total Obligations - National Government Subsidy ( B )	78,450	103,244	141,712	31.60%	37.26%
BALANCE	11,229	-	-		
Unreleased Appropriations					
Unobligated Allotment	11,229				
<b>INTERNALLY GENERATED INCOME</b>					
BEGINNING BALANCE ( ESTIMATES )	59,390	71,565	67,581	20.50%	-5.57%
ADD: INTERNALLY - GENERATED INCOME (RECEIPTS)	40,713	28,016	28,016	-31.19%	0.00%
Tuition Fees	14,268	7,943	7,943	-44.33%	0.00%
Income Collected from Students	22,772	16,529	16,529	-27.42%	0.00%
Income from Other Sources	3,673	3,544	3,544	-3.51%	0.00%
Income from Revolving Fund					
Grants / Donations					
Others					
Total Internally Generated Income (Receipts) ( C )	100,103	99,581	95,597	-0.52%	-4.00%
LESS: CHARGES TO INCOME (EXPENDITURES) (D)	28,538	32,000	37,000	12.13%	15.63%
Personal Services	3,691	4,000	4,000	8.37%	0.00%
M O O E	12,263	13,000	13,000	6.01%	0.00%
Capital Outlay	12,584	15,000	20,000	19.20%	33.33%
ENDING BALANCE, INTERNALLY-GENERATED INCOME	71,565	67,581	58,597	-5.57%	-13.29%
GRAND TOTAL, AVAILABLE FUNDS = ( A + C )	189,782	202,825	237,309	6.87%	17.00%
GRAND TOTAL, OBLIGATIONS = ( B + D )	106,988	135,244	178,712	26.41%	32.14%



**Table G**  
**STATEMENT OF RECEIPTS AND EXPENDITURES - FYs 2015 - 2017**  
**CONSOLIDATED - TEN (10) SUCs**  
**REGION: VIII - EASTERN VISAYAS**  
**(Amounts in Thousand Pesos)**

PARTICULARS	IN THOUSAND PESOS			GROWTH RATE	
	FY 2015 ACTUAL	FY 2016 ESTIMATES	FY 2017 ESTIMATES	2016 vs. 2015	2017 vs. 2016
<b>NATIONAL GOVERNMENT SUBSIDY</b>					
APPROPRIATIONS					
Personal Services	1,739,291	1,612,800	2,078,308	-7.27%	28.86%
Maintenance and Other Operating Expenses	552,385	587,215	575,714	6.31%	-1.96%
Capital Outlay	1,558,712	632,894	824,177	-59.40%	30.22%
Sub - Total, New General Appropriations	3,850,388	2,832,909	3,478,199	-26.43%	22.78%
Add: RLIP - Automatic Appropriations	138,718	137,745	160,650	-0.70%	16.63%
Total Appropriations - National Government Subsidy ( A )	3,989,106	2,970,654	3,638,849	-25.53%	22.49%
OBLIGATIONS					
Personal Services	1,735,515	1,612,800	2,078,308	-7.07%	28.86%
Maintenance and Other Operating Expenses	491,240	587,215	575,714	19.54%	-1.96%
Capital Outlay	1,374,050	632,894	824,177	-53.94%	30.22%
Sub - Total, New General Appropriations	3,600,805	2,832,909	3,478,199	-21.33%	22.78%
Add: RLIP - Automatic Appropriations	135,656	137,745	160,650	1.54%	16.63%
Total Obligations - National Government Subsidy ( B )	3,736,461	2,970,654	3,638,849	-20.50%	22.49%
BALANCE	252,645	-	-		
Unreleased Appropriations					
Unobligated Allotment	252,645			-100.00%	
<b>INTERNALLY GENERATED INCOME</b>					
BEGINNING BALANCE ( ESTIMATES )	1,221,961	1,471,643	1,481,094	20.43%	0.64%
ADD: INTERNALLY - GENERATED INCOME (RECEIPTS)	1,494,634	1,263,361	1,406,268	-15.47%	11.31%
Tuition Fees	618,349	564,977	600,039	-8.63%	6.21%
Income Collected from Students	283,819	230,721	237,191	-18.71%	2.80%
Income from Other Sources	273,912	182,153	231,214	-33.50%	26.93%
Income from Revolving Fund	143,504	119,469	136,588	-16.75%	14.33%
Grants / Donations	127,862	133,447	134,839	4.37%	1.04%
Others	47,188	32,594	66,397	-30.93%	103.71%
Total Internally Generated Income (Receipts) ( C )	2,716,595	2,735,004	2,887,362	0.68%	5.57%
LESS: CHARGES TO INCOME (EXPENDITURES) (D)	1,244,952	1,253,910	1,328,479	0.72%	5.95%
Personal Services	238,982	257,023	280,932	7.55%	9.30%
M O O E	804,483	751,687	791,647	-6.56%	5.32%
Capital Outlay	201,487	245,200	255,900	21.70%	4.36%
ENDING BALANCE, INTERNALLY-GENERATED INCOME	1,471,643	1,481,094	1,558,883	0.64%	5.25%
GRAND TOTAL, AVAILABLE FUNDS = ( A + C )	6,705,701	5,705,658	6,526,211	-14.91%	14.38%
GRAND TOTAL, OBLIGATIONS = ( B + D )	4,981,413	4,224,564	4,967,328	-15.19%	17.58%

Table G  
**STATEMENT OF RECEIPTS AND EXPENDITURES - FYs 2015 - 2017**  
**SUC: Eastern Samar State University**  
**REGION: AUTONOMOUS REGION IN MUSLIM MINDANAO**  
**(Amounts in Thousand Pesos)**

PARTICULARS	IN THOUSAND PESOS			GROWTH RATE	
	FY 2015 ACTUAL	FY 2016 ESTIMATES	FY 2017 ESTIMATES	2016 vs. 2015	2017 vs. 2016
<b>NATIONAL GOVERNMENT SUBSIDY</b>					
APPROPRIATIONS					
Personal Services	227,707	202,104	251,209	-11.24%	24.30%
Maintenance and Other Operating Expenses	74,749	71,851	71,851	-3.88%	0.00%
Capital Outlay	461,575	62,185	82,410	-86.53%	32.52%
Sub - Total, New General Appropriations	764,031	336,140	405,470	-56.00%	20.63%
Add: RLIP - Automatic Appropriations	18,246	17,725	20,532	-2.86%	15.84%
Total Appropriations - National Government Subsidy ( A )	782,277	353,865	426,002	-54.76%	20.39%
OBLIGATIONS					
Personal Services	227,649	202,104	251,209	-11.22%	24.30%
Maintenance and Other Operating Expenses	65,070	71,851	71,851	10.42%	0.00%
Capital Outlay	460,628	62,185	82,410	-86.50%	32.52%
Sub - Total, New General Appropriations	753,347	336,140	405,470	-55.38%	20.63%
Add: RLIP - Automatic Appropriations	17,816	17,725	20,532	-0.51%	15.84%
Total Obligations - National Government Subsidy ( B )	771,163	353,865	426,002	-54.11%	20.39%
BALANCE	11,114	-	-		
Unreleased Appropriations					
Unobligated Allotment	11,114				
<b>INTERNALLY GENERATED INCOME</b>					
BEGINNING BALANCE ( ESTIMATES )	45,382	60,205	67,869	32.66%	12.73%
ADD: INTERNALLY - GENERATED INCOME (RECEIPTS)	142,589	146,791	147,359	2.95%	0.39%
Tuition Fees	67,422	72,738	73,778	7.88%	1.43%
Income Collected from Students	25,403	32,281	29,117	27.08%	-9.80%
Income from Other Sources	43,865	32,560	35,872	-25.77%	10.17%
Income from Revolving Fund	5,899	9,212	8,592	56.16%	-6.73%
Grants / Donations					
Others					
Total Internally Generated Income (Receipts) ( C )	187,971	206,996	215,228	10.12%	3.98%
LESS: CHARGES TO INCOME (EXPENDITURES) (D)	127,766	139,127	137,502	8.89%	-1.17%
Personal Services	10,518	11,950	12,600	13.61%	5.44%
M O O E	89,949	96,177	100,202	6.92%	4.18%
Capital Outlay	27,299	31,000	24,700	13.56%	-20.32%
ENDING BALANCE, INTERNALLY-GENERATED INCOME	60,205	67,869	77,726	12.73%	14.52%
GRAND TOTAL, AVAILABLE FUNDS = ( A + C )	970,248	560,861	641,230	-42.19%	14.33%
GRAND TOTAL, OBLIGATIONS = ( B + D )	898,929	492,992	563,504	-45.16%	14.30%

**Table G**  
**STATEMENT OF RECEIPTS AND EXPENDITURES - FYs 2015 - 2017**  
**SUC: Eastern Visayas State University**  
**REGION: AUTONOMOUS REGION IN MUSLIM MINDANAO**  
**(Amounts in Thousand Pesos)**

PARTICULARS	IN THOUSAND PESOS			GROWTH RATE	
	FY 2015 ACTUAL	FY 2016 ESTIMATES	FY 2017 ESTIMATES	2016 vs. 2015	2017 vs. 2016
<b>NATIONAL GOVERNMENT SUBSIDY</b>					
APPROPRIATIONS					
Personal Services	237,517	216,111	294,223	-9.01%	36.14%
Maintenance and Other Operating Expenses	58,544	57,303	54,901	-2.12%	-4.19%
Capital Outlay	389,569	84,172	82,410	-78.39%	-2.09%
Sub - Total, New General Appropriations	685,630	357,586	431,534	-47.85%	20.68%
Add: RLIP - Automatic Appropriations	19,801	19,115	22,870	-3.46%	19.64%
Total Appropriations - National Government Subsidy ( A )	705,431	376,701	454,404	-46.60%	20.63%
OBLIGATIONS					
Personal Services	237,518	216,111	294,223	-9.01%	36.14%
Maintenance and Other Operating Expenses	45,086	57,303	54,901	27.10%	-4.19%
Capital Outlay	362,215	84,172	82,410	-76.76%	-2.09%
Sub - Total, New General Appropriations	644,819	357,586	431,534	-44.54%	20.68%
Add: RLIP - Automatic Appropriations	18,006	19,115	22,870	6.16%	19.64%
Total Obligations - National Government Subsidy ( B )	662,825	376,701	454,404	-43.17%	20.63%
BALANCE	42,606	-	-		
Unreleased Appropriations					
Unobligated Allotment	42,606				
<b>INTERNALLY GENERATED INCOME</b>					
BEGINNING BALANCE ( ESTIMATES )	443,422	549,612	610,812	23.95%	11.14%
ADD: INTERNALLY - GENERATED INCOME (RECEIPTS)	321,883	244,000	275,097	-24.20%	12.74%
Tuition Fees	119,428	102,400	93,800	-14.26%	-8.40%
Income Collected from Students	56,771	50,200	46,570	-11.57%	-7.23%
Income from Other Sources	130,473	79,800	122,605	-38.84%	53.64%
Income from Revolving Fund	7,690	5,300	6,000	-31.08%	13.21%
Grants / Donations					
Others	7,521	6,300	6,122	-16.23%	-2.83%
Total Internally Generated Income (Receipts) ( C )	765,305	793,612	885,909	3.70%	11.63%
LESS: CHARGES TO INCOME (EXPENDITURES) ( D )	215,693	182,800	206,000	-15.25%	12.69%
Personal Services	56,731	48,076	54,178	-15.26%	12.69%
M O O E	138,115	117,047	131,902	-15.25%	12.69%
Capital Outlay	20,847	17,677	19,920	-15.21%	12.69%
ENDING BALANCE, INTERNALLY-GENERATED INCOME	549,612	610,812	679,909	11.14%	11.31%
GRAND TOTAL, AVAILABLE FUNDS = ( A + C )	1,470,736	1,170,313	1,340,313	-20.43%	14.53%
GRAND TOTAL, OBLIGATIONS = ( B + D )	878,518	559,501	660,404	-36.31%	18.03%

Table G  
**STATEMENT OF RECEIPTS AND EXPENDITURES - FYs 2015 - 2017**  
**SUC: Leyte Normal University**  
**REGION: AUTONOMOUS REGION IN MUSLIM MINDANAO**  
**(Amounts in Thousand Pesos)**

PARTICULARS	IN THOUSAND PESOS			GROWTH RATE	
	FY 2015 ACTUAL	FY 2016 ESTIMATES	FY 2017 ESTIMATES	2016 vs. 2015	2017 vs. 2016
<b>NATIONAL GOVERNMENT SUBSIDY</b>					
APPROPRIATIONS					
Personal Services	98,078	92,743	123,772	-5.44%	33.46%
Maintenance and Other Operating Expenses	60,851	60,217	60,217	-1.04%	0.00%
Capital Outlay	108,014	61,316	82,410	-43.23%	34.40%
Sub - Total, New General Appropriations	266,943	214,276	266,399	-19.73%	24.33%
Add: RLIP - Automatic Appropriations	7,794	7,939	9,183	1.86%	15.67%
Total Appropriations - National Government Subsidy ( A )	274,737	222,215	275,582	-19.12%	24.02%
OBLIGATIONS					
Personal Services	98,076	92,743	123,772	-5.44%	33.46%
Maintenance and Other Operating Expenses	57,719	60,217	60,217	4.33%	0.00%
Capital Outlay	67,634	61,316	82,410	-9.34%	34.40%
Sub - Total, New General Appropriations	223,429	214,276	266,399	-4.10%	24.33%
Add: RLIP - Automatic Appropriations	7,794	7,939	9,183	1.86%	15.67%
Total Obligations - National Government Subsidy ( B )	231,223	222,215	275,582	-3.90%	24.02%
BALANCE	43,514	-	-		
Unreleased Appropriations					
Unobligated Allotment	43,514				
<b>INTERNALLY GENERATED INCOME</b>					
BEGINNING BALANCE ( ESTIMATES )	226,882	208,952	201,729	-7.90%	-3.46%
ADD: INTERNALLY - GENERATED INCOME (RECEIPTS)	136,542	77,202	142,044	-43.46%	83.99%
Tuition Fees	48,563	26,857	43,706	-44.70%	62.74%
Income Collected from Students	11,256	7,930	10,379	-29.55%	30.88%
Income from Other Sources	1,024	1,140	1,077	11.33%	-5.53%
Income from Revolving Fund	25,866	17,035	28,452	-34.14%	67.02%
Grants / Donations	10,719			-100.00%	
Others	39,114	24,240	58,430	-38.03%	141.05%
Total Internally Generated Income (Receipts) ( C )	363,424	286,154	343,773	-21.26%	20.14%
LESS: CHARGES TO INCOME (EXPENDITURES) (D)	154,472	84,425	120,696	-45.35%	42.96%
Personal Services	8,018	3,600	5,000	-55.10%	38.89%
M O O E	114,080	68,325	100,696	-40.11%	47.38%
Capital Outlay	32,374	12,500	15,000	-61.39%	20.00%
ENDING BALANCE, INTERNALLY-GENERATED INCOME	208,952	201,729	223,077	-3.46%	10.58%
GRAND TOTAL, AVAILABLE FUNDS = ( A + C )	638,161	508,369	619,355	-20.34%	21.83%
GRAND TOTAL, OBLIGATIONS = ( B + D )	385,695	306,640	396,278	-20.50%	29.23%

**Table G**  
**STATEMENT OF RECEIPTS AND EXPENDITURES - FYs 2015 - 2017**  
**SUC: Naval State University**  
**REGION: AUTONOMOUS REGION IN MUSLIM MINDANAO**  
**(Amounts in Thousand Pesos)**

PARTICULARS	IN THOUSAND PESOS			GROWTH RATE	
	FY 2015 ACTUAL	FY 2016 ESTIMATES	FY 2017 ESTIMATES	2016 vs. 2015	2017 vs. 2016
<b>NATIONAL GOVERNMENT SUBSIDY</b>					
APPROPRIATIONS					
Personal Services	90,200	84,466	101,334	-6.36%	19.97%
Maintenance and Other Operating Expenses	45,574	46,375	45,544	1.76%	-1.79%
Capital Outlay	46,735	49,824	82,410	6.61%	65.40%
Sub - Total, New General Appropriations	182,509	180,665	229,288	-1.01%	26.91%
Add: RLIP - Automatic Appropriations	7,012	6,843	7,756	-2.41%	13.34%
Total Appropriations - National Government Subsidy ( A )	189,521	187,508	237,044	-1.06%	26.42%
OBLIGATIONS					
Personal Services	87,067	84,466	101,334	-2.99%	19.97%
Maintenance and Other Operating Expenses	42,850	46,375	45,544	8.23%	-1.79%
Capital Outlay	16,236	49,824	82,410	206.87%	65.40%
Sub - Total, New General Appropriations	146,153	180,665	229,288	23.61%	26.91%
Add: RLIP - Automatic Appropriations	6,782	6,843	7,756	0.90%	13.34%
Total Obligations - National Government Subsidy ( B )	152,935	187,508	237,044	22.61%	26.42%
BALANCE	36,586	-	-		
Unreleased Appropriations					
Unobligated Allotment	36,586				
<b>INTERNALLY GENERATED INCOME</b>					
BEGINNING BALANCE ( ESTIMATES )	87,985	104,295	104,295	18.54%	0.00%
ADD: INTERNALLY - GENERATED INCOME (RECEIPTS)	120,350	100,500	109,545	-16.49%	9.00%
Tuition Fees	61,075	57,000	62,130	-6.67%	9.00%
Income Collected from Students	20,056	20,000	21,800	-0.28%	9.00%
Income from Other Sources	29,883	15,000	16,350	-49.80%	9.00%
Income from Revolving Fund	9,336	8,500	9,265	-8.95%	9.00%
Grants / Donations					
Others					
Total Internally Generated Income (Receipts) ( C )	208,335	204,795	213,840	-1.70%	4.42%
LESS: CHARGES TO INCOME (EXPENDITURES) ( D )	104,040	100,500	109,546	-3.40%	9.00%
Personal Services	28,858	36,920	40,243	27.94%	9.00%
M O O E	65,665	58,017	63,239	-11.65%	9.00%
Capital Outlay	9,517	5,563	6,064	-41.55%	9.01%
ENDING BALANCE, INTERNALLY-GENERATED INCOME	104,295	104,295	104,294	0.00%	0.00%
GRAND TOTAL, AVAILABLE FUNDS = ( A + C )	397,856	392,303	450,884	-1.40%	14.93%
GRAND TOTAL, OBLIGATIONS = ( B + D )	256,975	288,008	346,590	12.08%	20.34%

**Table G**  
**STATEMENT OF RECEIPTS AND EXPENDITURES - FYs 2015 - 2017**  
**SUC: Northwest Samar State University**  
**REGION: AUTONOMOUS REGION IN MUSLIM MINDANAO**  
**(Amounts in Thousand Pesos)**

PARTICULARS	IN THOUSAND PESOS			GROWTH RATE	
	FY 2015 ACTUAL	FY 2016 ESTIMATES	FY 2017 ESTIMATES	2016 vs. 2015	2017 vs. 2016
<b>NATIONAL GOVERNMENT SUBSIDY</b>					
APPROPRIATIONS					
Personal Services	87,484	82,787	105,112	-5.37%	26.97%
Maintenance and Other Operating Expenses	36,938	33,260	31,438	-9.96%	-5.48%
Capital Outlay	26,282	65,395	82,410	148.82%	26.02%
Sub - Total, New General Appropriations	150,704	181,442	218,960	20.40%	20.68%
Add: RLIP - Automatic Appropriations	7,153	7,011	8,274	-1.99%	18.01%
Total Appropriations - National Government Subsidy ( A )	157,857	188,453	227,234	19.38%	20.58%
OBLIGATIONS					
Personal Services	86,155	82,787	105,112	-3.91%	26.97%
Maintenance and Other Operating Expenses	28,449	33,260	31,438	16.91%	-5.48%
Capital Outlay	25,748	65,395	82,410	153.98%	26.02%
Sub - Total, New General Appropriations	140,352	181,442	218,960	29.28%	20.68%
Add: RLIP - Automatic Appropriations	6,922	7,011	8,274	1.29%	18.01%
Total Obligations - National Government Subsidy ( B )	147,274	188,453	227,234	27.96%	20.58%
BALANCE	10,583	-	-		
Unreleased Appropriations					
Unobligated Allotment	10,583				
<b>INTERNALLY GENERATED INCOME</b>					
BEGINNING BALANCE ( ESTIMATES )	90,818	125,710	82,901	38.42%	-34.05%
ADD: INTERNALLY - GENERATED INCOME (RECEIPTS)	74,224	44,191	44,191	-40.46%	0.00%
Tuition Fees	45,511	23,600	23,600	-48.14%	0.00%
Income Collected from Students	25,878	16,400	16,400	-36.63%	0.00%
Income from Other Sources	1,321	2,241	2,241	69.64%	0.00%
Income from Revolving Fund	1,514	1,100	1,100	-27.34%	0.00%
Grants / Donations					
Others		850	850		0.00%
Total Internally Generated Income (Receipts) ( C )	165,042	169,901	127,092	2.94%	-25.20%
LESS: CHARGES TO INCOME (EXPENDITURES) (D)	39,332	87,000	100,000	121.19%	14.94%
Personal Services	18,751	37,000	40,000	97.32%	8.11%
M O O E	13,993	30,000	30,000	114.39%	0.00%
Capital Outlay	6,588	20,000	30,000	203.58%	50.00%
ENDING BALANCE, INTERNALLY-GENERATED INCOME	125,710	82,901	27,092	-34.05%	-67.32%
GRAND TOTAL, AVAILABLE FUNDS = ( A + C )	322,899	358,354	354,326	10.98%	-1.12%
GRAND TOTAL, OBLIGATIONS = ( B + D )	186,606	275,453	327,234	47.61%	18.80%

**Table G**  
**STATEMENT OF RECEIPTS AND EXPENDITURES - FYs 2015 - 2017**  
**SUC: Palompon Polytechnic State University**  
**REGION: AUTONOMOUS REGION IN MUSLIM MINDANAO**  
**(Amounts in Thousand Pesos)**

PARTICULARS	IN THOUSAND PESOS			GROWTH RATE	
	FY 2015 ACTUAL	FY 2016 ESTIMATES	FY 2017 ESTIMATES	2016 vs. 2015	2017 vs. 2016
<b>NATIONAL GOVERNMENT SUBSIDY</b>					
APPROPRIATIONS					
Personal Services	86,291	84,316	110,300	-2.29%	30.82%
Maintenance and Other Operating Expenses	15,613	18,907	17,893	21.10%	-5.36%
Capital Outlay	68,747	40,457	82,410	-41.15%	103.70%
Sub - Total, New General Appropriations	170,651	143,680	210,603	-15.80%	46.58%
Add: RLIP - Automatic Appropriations	7,238	7,068	8,245	-2.35%	16.65%
Total Appropriations - National Government Subsidy ( A )	177,889	150,748	218,848	-15.26%	45.17%
OBLIGATIONS					
Personal Services	86,051	84,316	110,300	-2.02%	30.82%
Maintenance and Other Operating Expenses	14,278	18,907	17,893	32.42%	-5.36%
Capital Outlay	42,299	40,457	82,410	-4.35%	103.70%
Sub - Total, New General Appropriations	142,628	143,680	210,603	0.74%	46.58%
Add: RLIP - Automatic Appropriations	7,206	7,068	8,245	-1.92%	16.65%
Total Obligations - National Government Subsidy ( B )	149,834	150,748	218,848	0.61%	45.17%
BALANCE	28,055	-	-		
Unreleased Appropriations					
Unobligated Allotment	28,055				
<b>INTERNALLY GENERATED INCOME</b>					
BEGINNING BALANCE ( ESTIMATES )	39,653	56,349	46,364	42.11%	-17.72%
ADD: INTERNALLY - GENERATED INCOME (RECEIPTS)	67,364	50,515	48,925	-25.01%	-3.15%
Tuition Fees	35,724	31,000	30,000	-13.22%	-3.23%
Income Collected from Students	3,862	3,915	3,500	1.37%	-10.60%
Income from Other Sources	3,496	4,500	4,500	28.72%	0.00%
Income from Revolving Fund	12,579	7,675	7,500	-38.99%	-2.28%
Grants / Donations	11,296	2,525	2,525	-77.65%	0.00%
Others	407	900	900	121.13%	0.00%
Total Internally Generated Income (Receipts) ( C )	107,017	106,864	95,289	-0.14%	-10.83%
LESS: CHARGES TO INCOME (EXPENDITURES) (D)	50,668	60,500	60,500	19.40%	0.00%
Personal Services	17,177	15,000	15,000	-12.67%	0.00%
M O O E	25,941	35,000	35,000	34.92%	0.00%
Capital Outlay	7,550	10,500	10,500	39.07%	0.00%
ENDING BALANCE, INTERNALLY-GENERATED INCOME	56,349	46,364	34,789	-17.72%	-24.97%
GRAND TOTAL, AVAILABLE FUNDS = ( A + C )	284,906	257,612	314,137	-9.58%	21.94%
GRAND TOTAL, OBLIGATIONS = ( B + D )	200,502	211,248	279,348	5.36%	32.24%

**Table G**  
**STATEMENT OF RECEIPTS AND EXPENDITURES - FYs 2015 - 2017**  
**SUC: Samar State University**  
**REGION: AUTONOMOUS REGION IN MUSLIM MINDANAO**  
**(Amounts in Thousand Pesos)**

PARTICULARS	IN THOUSAND PESOS			GROWTH RATE	
	FY 2015 ACTUAL	FY 2016 ESTIMATES	FY 2017 ESTIMATES	2016 vs. 2015	2017 vs. 2016
<b>NATIONAL GOVERNMENT SUBSIDY</b>					
APPROPRIATIONS					
Personal Services	134,265	116,336	153,032	-13.35%	31.54%
Maintenance and Other Operating Expenses	37,152	40,769	40,769	9.74%	0.00%
Capital Outlay	41,276	62,918	82,410	52.43%	30.98%
Sub - Total, New General Appropriations	212,693	220,023	276,211	3.45%	25.54%
Add: RLIP - Automatic Appropriations	10,677	10,432	11,858	-2.29%	13.67%
Total Appropriations - National Government Subsidy ( A )	223,370	230,455	288,069	3.17%	25.00%
OBLIGATIONS					
Personal Services	136,184	116,336	153,032	-14.57%	31.54%
Maintenance and Other Operating Expenses	35,078	40,769	40,769	16.22%	0.00%
Capital Outlay	39,179	62,918	82,410	60.59%	30.98%
Sub - Total, New General Appropriations	210,441	220,023	276,211	4.55%	25.54%
Add: RLIP - Automatic Appropriations	10,677	10,432	11,858	-2.29%	13.67%
Total Obligations - National Government Subsidy ( B )	221,118	230,455	288,069	4.22%	25.00%
BALANCE	2,252	-	-		
Unreleased Appropriations					
Unobligated Allotment	2,252				
<b>INTERNALLY GENERATED INCOME</b>					
BEGINNING BALANCE ( ESTIMATES )	56,672	35,626	48,046	-37.14%	34.86%
ADD: INTERNALLY - GENERATED INCOME (RECEIPTS)	56,214	95,937	134,588	70.66%	40.29%
Tuition Fees	20,561	49,346	74,020	140.00%	50.00%
Income Collected from Students	19,916	25,891	33,658	30.00%	30.00%
Income from Other Sources					
Income from Revolving Fund	14,554	18,920	24,596	30.00%	30.00%
Grants / Donations	1,183	1,780	2,314	50.46%	30.00%
Others					
Total Internally Generated Income (Receipts) ( C )	112,886	131,563	182,634	16.55%	38.82%
LESS: CHARGES TO INCOME (EXPENDITURES) (D)	77,260	83,517	89,716	8.10%	7.42%
Personal Services	19,041	20,141	22,464	5.78%	11.53%
M O O E	38,616	42,412	43,352	9.83%	2.22%
Capital Outlay	19,603	20,964	23,900	6.94%	14.00%
ENDING BALANCE, INTERNALLY-GENERATED INCOME	35,626	48,046	92,918	34.86%	93.39%
GRAND TOTAL, AVAILABLE FUNDS = ( A + C )	336,256	362,018	470,703	7.66%	30.02%
GRAND TOTAL, OBLIGATIONS = ( B + D )	298,378	313,972	377,785	5.23%	20.32%



**Table G**  
**STATEMENT OF RECEIPTS AND EXPENDITURES - FYs 2015 - 2017**  
**SUC: Southern Leyte State University**  
**REGION: AUTONOMOUS REGION IN MUSLIM MINDANAO**  
**(Amounts in Thousand Pesos)**

PARTICULARS	IN THOUSAND PESOS			GROWTH RATE	
	FY 2015 ACTUAL	FY 2016 ESTIMATES	FY 2017 ESTIMATES	2016 vs. 2015	2017 vs. 2016
<b>NATIONAL GOVERNMENT SUBSIDY</b>					
APPROPRIATIONS					
Personal Services	150,438	141,648	184,362	-5.84%	30.16%
Maintenance and Other Operating Expenses	56,056	54,446	55,376	-2.87%	1.71%
Capital Outlay	75,539	54,887	54,949	-27.34%	0.11%
Sub - Total, New General Appropriations	282,033	250,981	294,687	-11.01%	17.41%
Add: RLIP - Automatic Appropriations	12,636	12,217	14,309	-3.32%	17.12%
Total Appropriations - National Government Subsidy ( A )	294,669	263,198	308,996	-10.68%	17.40%
OBLIGATIONS					
Personal Services	149,523	141,648	184,362	-5.27%	30.16%
Maintenance and Other Operating Expenses	53,963	54,446	55,376	0.90%	1.71%
Capital Outlay	73,669	54,887	54,949	-25.50%	0.11%
Sub - Total, New General Appropriations	277,155	250,981	294,687	-9.44%	17.41%
Add: RLIP - Automatic Appropriations	12,295	12,217	14,309	-0.63%	17.12%
Total Obligations - National Government Subsidy ( B )	289,450	263,198	308,996	-9.07%	17.40%
BALANCE	5,219	-	-		
Unreleased Appropriations					
Unobligated Allotment	5,219				
<b>INTERNALLY GENERATED INCOME</b>					
BEGINNING BALANCE ( ESTIMATES )	73,321	98,635	86,819	34.52%	-11.98%
ADD: INTERNALLY - GENERATED INCOME (RECEIPTS)	95,847	69,004	62,931	-28.01%	-8.80%
Tuition Fees	53,488	35,005	30,717	-34.56%	-12.25%
Income Collected from Students	29,164	19,892	22,971	-31.79%	15.48%
Income from Other Sources	10,330	9,995	6,333	-3.24%	-36.64%
Income from Revolving Fund	2,719	3,812	2,819	40.20%	-26.05%
Grants / Donations					
Others	146	300	91	105.48%	-69.67%
Total Internally Generated Income (Receipts) ( C )	169,168	167,639	149,750	-0.90%	-10.67%
LESS: CHARGES TO INCOME (EXPENDITURES) (D)	70,533	80,820	62,931	14.58%	-22.13%
Personal Services	8,728	9,836	11,126	12.69%	13.12%
M O O E	40,303	44,854	33,309	11.29%	-25.74%
Capital Outlay	21,502	26,130	18,496	21.52%	-29.22%
ENDING BALANCE, INTERNALLY-GENERATED INCOME	98,635	86,819	86,819	-11.98%	0.00%
GRAND TOTAL, AVAILABLE FUNDS = ( A + C )	463,837	430,837	458,746	-7.11%	6.48%
GRAND TOTAL, OBLIGATIONS = ( B + D )	359,983	344,018	371,927	-4.43%	8.11%

Table G  
**STATEMENT OF RECEIPTS AND EXPENDITURES - FYs 2015 - 2017**  
**SUC: University of Eastern Philippines**  
**REGION: AUTONOMOUS REGION IN MUSLIM MINDANAO**  
**(Amounts in Thousand Pesos)**

PARTICULARS	IN THOUSAND PESOS			GROWTH RATE	
	FY 2015 ACTUAL	FY 2016 ESTIMATES	FY 2017 ESTIMATES	2016 vs. 2015	2017 vs. 2016
<b>NATIONAL GOVERNMENT SUBSIDY</b>					
APPROPRIATIONS					
Personal Services	269,467	248,792	324,010	-7.67%	30.23%
Maintenance and Other Operating Expenses	61,600	64,329	59,561	4.43%	-7.41%
Capital Outlay	51,525	52,410	82,410	1.72%	57.24%
Sub - Total, New General Appropriations	382,592	365,531	465,981	-4.46%	27.48%
Add: RLIP - Automatic Appropriations	20,917	22,067	26,009	5.50%	17.86%
Total Appropriations - National Government Subsidy ( A )	403,509	387,598	491,990	-3.94%	26.93%
OBLIGATIONS					
Personal Services	269,467	248,792	324,010	-7.67%	30.23%
Maintenance and Other Operating Expenses	53,478	64,329	59,561	20.29%	-7.41%
Capital Outlay	37,310	52,410	82,410	40.47%	57.24%
Sub - Total, New General Appropriations	360,255	365,531	465,981	1.46%	27.48%
Add: RLIP - Automatic Appropriations	20,917	22,067	26,009	5.50%	17.86%
Total Obligations - National Government Subsidy ( B )	381,172	387,598	491,990	1.69%	26.93%
BALANCE	22,337	-	-		
Unreleased Appropriations					
Unobligated Allotment	22,337				
<b>INTERNALLY GENERATED INCOME</b>					
BEGINNING BALANCE ( ESTIMATES )	54,984	69,629	69,629	26.64%	0.00%
ADD: INTERNALLY - GENERATED INCOME (RECEIPTS)	153,437	145,374	146,828	-5.25%	1.00%
Tuition Fees	90,480	115,657	116,814	27.83%	1.00%
Income Collected from Students	30,203	3,578	3,614	-88.15%	1.01%
Income from Other Sources	10,504	10,032	10,132	-4.49%	1.00%
Income from Revolving Fund	22,060	16,103	16,264	-27.00%	1.00%
Grants / Donations	190			-100.00%	
Others		4	4		0.00%
Total Internally Generated Income (Receipts) ( C )	208,421	215,003	216,457	3.16%	0.68%
LESS: CHARGES TO INCOME (EXPENDITURES) (D)	138,792	145,374	146,828	4.74%	1.00%
Personal Services	31,285	34,890	35,239	11.52%	1.00%
M O O E	80,643	46,520	46,985	-42.31%	1.00%
Capital Outlay	26,864	63,964	64,604	138.10%	1.00%
ENDING BALANCE, INTERNALLY-GENERATED INCOME	69,629	69,629	69,629	0.00%	0.00%
GRAND TOTAL, AVAILABLE FUNDS = ( A + C )	611,930	602,601	708,447	-1.52%	17.56%
GRAND TOTAL, OBLIGATIONS = ( B + D )	519,964	532,972	638,818	2.50%	19.86%

Table G  
**STATEMENT OF RECEIPTS AND EXPENDITURES - FYs 2015 - 2017**  
**SUC: Visayas State University**  
**REGION: VIII - EASTERN VISAYAS**  
**(Amounts in Thousand Pesos)**

PARTICULARS	IN THOUSAND PESOS			GROWTH RATE	
	FY 2015 ACTUAL	FY 2016 ESTIMATES	FY 2017 ESTIMATES	2016 vs. 2015	2017 vs. 2016
<b>NATIONAL GOVERNMENT SUBSIDY</b>					
APPROPRIATIONS					
Personal Services	357,844	343,497	430,954	-4.01%	25.46%
Maintenance and Other Operating Expenses	105,308	139,758	138,164	32.71%	-1.14%
Capital Outlay	289,450	99,330	109,948	-65.68%	10.69%
Sub - Total, New General Appropriations	752,602	582,585	679,066	-22.59%	16.56%
Add: RLIP - Automatic Appropriations	27,244	27,328	31,614	0.31%	15.68%
Total Appropriations - National Government Subsidy ( A )	779,846	609,913	710,680	-21.79%	16.52%
OBLIGATIONS					
Personal Services	357,825	343,497	430,954	-4.00%	25.46%
Maintenance and Other Operating Expenses	95,269	139,758	138,164	46.70%	-1.14%
Capital Outlay	249,132	99,330	109,948	-60.13%	10.69%
Sub - Total, New General Appropriations	702,226	582,585	679,066	-17.04%	16.56%
Add: RLIP - Automatic Appropriations	27,241	27,328	31,614	0.32%	15.68%
Total Obligations - National Government Subsidy ( B )	729,467	609,913	710,680	-16.39%	16.52%
BALANCE	50,379	-	-		
Unreleased Appropriations					
Unobligated Allotment	50,379				
<b>INTERNALLY GENERATED INCOME</b>					
BEGINNING BALANCE ( ESTIMATES )	102,842	162,630	162,630	58.14%	0.00%
ADD: INTERNALLY - GENERATED INCOME (RECEIPTS)	326,184	289,847	294,760	-11.14%	1.70%
Tuition Fees	76,097	51,374	51,474	-32.49%	0.19%
Income Collected from Students	61,310	50,634	49,182	-17.41%	-2.87%
Income from Other Sources	43,016	26,885	32,104	-37.50%	19.41%
Income from Revolving Fund	41,287	31,812	32,000	-22.95%	0.59%
Grants / Donations	104,474	129,142	130,000	23.61%	0.66%
Others					
Total Internally Generated Income (Receipts) ( C )	429,026	452,477	457,390	5.47%	1.09%
LESS: CHARGES TO INCOME (EXPENDITURES) (D)	266,396	289,847	294,760	8.80%	1.70%
Personal Services	39,875	39,610	45,082	-0.66%	13.81%
M O O E	197,178	213,335	206,962	8.19%	-2.99%
Capital Outlay	29,343	36,902	42,716	25.76%	15.76%
ENDING BALANCE, INTERNALLY-GENERATED INCOME	162,630	162,630	162,630	0.00%	0.00%
GRAND TOTAL, AVAILABLE FUNDS = ( A + C )	1,208,872	1,062,390	1,168,070	-12.12%	9.95%
GRAND TOTAL, OBLIGATIONS = ( B + D )	995,863	899,760	1,005,440	-9.65%	11.75%

**Table G**  
**STATEMENT OF RECEIPTS AND EXPENDITURES - FYs 2015 - 2017**  
**CONSOLIDATED - FIVE (5) SUCs**  
**REGION: IX - ZAMBOANGA PENINSULA**  
**(Amounts in Thousand Pesos)**

PARTICULARS	IN THOUSAND PESOS			GROWTH RATE	
	FY 2015 ACTUAL	FY 2016 ESTIMATES	FY 2017 ESTIMATES	2016 vs. 2015	2017 vs. 2016
<b>NATIONAL GOVERNMENT SUBSIDY</b>					
APPROPRIATIONS					
Personal Services	723,919	716,726	934,351	-0.99%	30.36%
Maintenance and Other Operating Expenses	385,671	363,727	307,448	-5.69%	-15.47%
Capital Outlay	242,030	239,607	274,724	-1.00%	14.66%
Sub - Total, New General Appropriations	1,351,620	1,320,060	1,516,523	-2.33%	14.88%
Add: RLIP - Automatic Appropriations	60,744	60,771	68,365	0.04%	12.50%
Total Appropriations - National Government Subsidy ( A )	1,412,364	1,380,831	1,584,888	-2.23%	14.78%
OBLIGATIONS					
Personal Services	720,765	716,726	934,351	-0.56%	30.36%
Maintenance and Other Operating Expenses	234,949	363,727	307,448	54.81%	-15.47%
Capital Outlay	40,531	239,607	274,724	491.17%	14.66%
Sub - Total, New General Appropriations	996,245	1,320,060	1,516,523	32.50%	14.88%
Add: RLIP - Automatic Appropriations	58,885	60,771	68,365	3.20%	12.50%
Total Obligations - National Government Subsidy ( B )	1,055,130	1,380,831	1,584,888	30.87%	14.78%
BALANCE	357,234				
Unreleased Appropriations					
Unobligated Allotment	357,234				
<b>INTERNALLY GENERATED INCOME</b>					
BEGINNING BALANCE ( ESTIMATES )	358,842	499,925	352,780	39.32%	-29.43%
ADD: INTERNALLY - GENERATED INCOME (RECEIPTS)	523,129	463,900	432,068	-11.32%	-6.86%
Tuition Fees	227,499	217,502	196,396	-4.39%	-9.70%
Income Collected from Students	207,998	183,625	170,722	-11.72%	-7.03%
Income from Other Sources	35,260	9,393	29,694	-73.36%	216.13%
Income from Revolving Fund	8,780	10,841	11,942	23.47%	10.16%
Grants / Donations	13,082	3,034	1,000	-76.81%	-67.04%
Others	30,510	39,505	22,314	29.48%	-43.52%
Total Internally Generated Income (Receipts) ( C )	881,971	963,825	784,848	9.28%	-18.57%
LESS: CHARGES TO INCOME (EXPENDITURES) (D)	382,046	611,045	566,915	59.94%	-7.22%
Personal Services	82,831	50,198	41,350	-39.40%	-17.63%
M O O E	213,389	350,593	328,350	64.30%	-6.34%
Capital Outlay	85,826	210,254	197,215	144.98%	-6.20%
ENDING BALANCE, INTERNALLY-GENERATED INCOME	499,925	352,780	217,933	-29.43%	-38.22%
GRAND TOTAL, AVAILABLE FUNDS = ( A + C )	2,294,335	2,344,656	2,369,736	2.19%	1.07%
GRAND TOTAL, OBLIGATIONS = ( B + D )	1,437,176	1,991,876	2,151,803	38.60%	8.03%

Table G

**STATEMENT OF RECEIPTS AND EXPENDITURES - FYs 2015 - 2017****SUC: J. H. Cerilles State College****REGION: IX - ZAMBOANGA PENINSULA****(Amounts in Thousand Pesos)**

PARTICULARS	IN THOUSAND PESOS			GROWTH RATE	
	FY 2015 ACTUAL	FY 2016 ESTIMATES	FY 2017 ESTIMATES	2016 vs. 2015	2017 vs. 2016
<b>NATIONAL GOVERNMENT SUBSIDY</b>					
<b>APPROPRIATIONS</b>					
Personal Services	72,784	71,181	86,460	-2.20%	21.46%
Maintenance and Other Operating Expenses	52,651	41,964	30,031	-20.30%	-28.44%
Capital Outlay	14,525	48,151	27,467	231.50%	-42.96%
Sub - Total, New General Appropriations	139,960	161,296	143,958	15.24%	-10.75%
Add: RLIP - Automatic Appropriations	6,259	6,287	7,268	0.45%	15.60%
Total Appropriations - National Government Subsidy ( A )	146,219	167,583	151,226	14.61%	-9.76%
<b>OBLIGATIONS</b>					
Personal Services	72,787	71,181	86,460	-2.21%	21.46%
Maintenance and Other Operating Expenses	28,957	41,964	30,031	44.92%	-28.44%
Capital Outlay	2,980	48,151	27,467	1515.81%	-42.96%
Sub - Total, New General Appropriations	104,724	161,296	143,958	54.02%	-10.75%
Add: RLIP - Automatic Appropriations	6,259	6,287	7,268	0.45%	15.60%
Total Obligations - National Government Subsidy ( B )	110,983	167,583	151,226	51.00%	-9.76%
<b>BALANCE</b>	35,236	-	-		
Unreleased Appropriations					
Unobligated Allotment	35,236				
<b>INTERNALLY GENERATED INCOME</b>					
BEGINNING BALANCE ( ESTIMATES )	11,065	16,134	17,485	45.81%	8.37%
<b>ADD: INTERNALLY - GENERATED INCOME (RECEIPTS)</b>	41,946	38,741	30,993	-7.64%	-20.00%
Tuition Fees	21,256	21,256	21,256	0.00%	0.00%
Income Collected from Students	13,951	15,440	8,605	10.67%	-44.27%
Income from Other Sources	873	2,045	1,132	134.25%	-44.65%
Income from Revolving Fund					
Grants / Donations	5,787			-100.00%	
Others	79			-100.00%	
Total Internally Generated Income (Receipts) ( C )	53,011	54,875	48,478	3.52%	-11.66%
<b>LESS: CHARGES TO INCOME (EXPENDITURES) (D)</b>	36,877	37,390	28,271	1.39%	-24.39%
Personal Services	19,779	17,303	13,000	-12.52%	-24.87%
M O O E	13,735	12,001	9,031	-12.62%	-24.75%
Capital Outlay	3,363	8,086	6,240	140.44%	-22.83%
<b>ENDING BALANCE, INTERNALLY-GENERATED INCOME</b>	16,134	17,485	20,207	8.37%	15.57%
<b>GRAND TOTAL, AVAILABLE FUNDS = ( A + C )</b>	199,230	222,458	199,704	11.66%	-10.23%
<b>GRAND TOTAL, OBLIGATIONS = ( B + D )</b>	147,860	204,973	179,497	38.63%	-12.43%

Table G  
**STATEMENT OF RECEIPTS AND EXPENDITURES - FYs 2015 - 2017**  
**SUC: Jose Rizal Memorial State University**  
**REGION: IX - ZAMBOANGA PENINSULA**  
**(Amounts in Thousand Pesos)**

PARTICULARS	IN THOUSAND PESOS			GROWTH RATE	
	FY 2015 ACTUAL	FY 2016 ESTIMATES	FY 2017 ESTIMATES	2016 vs. 2015	2017 vs. 2016
<b>NATIONAL GOVERNMENT SUBSIDY</b>					
APPROPRIATIONS					
Personal Services	183,592	188,855	231,099	2.87%	22.37%
Maintenance and Other Operating Expenses	127,808	104,476	97,482	-18.26%	-6.69%
Capital Outlay	42,943	55,008	54,949	28.10%	-0.11%
Sub - Total, New General Appropriations	354,343	348,339	383,530	-1.69%	10.10%
Add: RLIP - Automatic Appropriations	15,444	15,716	17,961	1.76%	14.28%
Total Appropriations - National Government Subsidy ( A )	369,787	364,055	401,491	-1.55%	10.28%
OBLIGATIONS					
Personal Services	182,174	188,855	231,099	3.67%	22.37%
Maintenance and Other Operating Expenses	72,072	104,476	97,482	44.96%	-6.69%
Capital Outlay	13,270	55,008	54,949	314.53%	-0.11%
Sub - Total, New General Appropriations	267,516	348,339	383,530	30.21%	10.10%
Add: RLIP - Automatic Appropriations	14,957	15,716	17,961	5.07%	14.28%
Total Obligations - National Government Subsidy ( B )	282,473	364,055	401,491	28.88%	10.28%
BALANCE	87,314	-	-		
Unreleased Appropriations					
Unobligated Allotment	87,314				
<b>INTERNALLY GENERATED INCOME</b>					
BEGINNING BALANCE ( ESTIMATES )	158,126	242,609	138,324	53.43%	-42.98%
ADD: INTERNALLY - GENERATED INCOME (RECEIPTS)	229,263	181,749	181,749	-20.72%	0.00%
Tuition Fees	123,197	96,050	96,050	-22.04%	0.00%
Income Collected from Students	96,822	77,470	77,470	-19.99%	0.00%
Income from Other Sources	847	678	678	-19.95%	0.00%
Income from Revolving Fund	4,163	4,163	4,163	0.00%	0.00%
Grants / Donations					
Others	4,234	3,388	3,388	-19.98%	0.00%
Total Internally Generated Income (Receipts) ( C )	387,389	424,358	320,073	9.54%	-24.57%
LESS: CHARGES TO INCOME (EXPENDITURES) (D)	144,780	286,034	286,034	97.56%	0.00%
Personal Services	36,448			-100.00%	
M O O E	60,840	164,696	164,696	170.70%	0.00%
Capital Outlay	47,492	121,338	121,338	155.49%	0.00%
ENDING BALANCE, INTERNALLY-GENERATED INCOME	242,609	138,324	34,039	-42.98%	-75.39%
GRAND TOTAL, AVAILABLE FUNDS = ( A + C )	757,176	788,413	721,564	4.13%	-8.48%
GRAND TOTAL, OBLIGATIONS = ( B + D )	427,253	650,089	687,525	52.16%	5.76%

**Table G**  
**STATEMENT OF RECEIPTS AND EXPENDITURES - FYs 2015 - 2017**  
**SUC: Western Mindanao State University**  
**REGION: IX - ZAMBOANGA PENINSULA**  
**(Amounts in Thousand Pesos)**

PARTICULARS	IN THOUSAND PESOS			GROWTH RATE	
	FY 2015 ACTUAL	FY 2016 ESTIMATES	FY 2017 ESTIMATES	2016 vs. 2015	2017 vs. 2016
<b>NATIONAL GOVERNMENT SUBSIDY</b>					
APPROPRIATIONS					
Personal Services	298,605	287,532	394,002	-3.71%	37.03%
Maintenance and Other Operating Expenses	142,062	147,490	110,138	3.82%	-25.33%
Capital Outlay	99,156	54,678	82,410	-44.86%	50.72%
Sub - Total, New General Appropriations	539,823	489,700	586,550	-9.29%	19.78%
Add: RLIP - Automatic Appropriations	24,737	24,032	26,583	-2.85%	10.62%
Total Appropriations - National Government Subsidy ( A )	564,560	513,732	613,133	-9.00%	19.35%
OBLIGATIONS					
Personal Services	297,032	287,532	394,002	-3.20%	37.03%
Maintenance and Other Operating Expenses	80,632	147,490	110,138	82.92%	-25.33%
Capital Outlay	4,818	54,678	82,410	1034.87%	50.72%
Sub - Total, New General Appropriations	382,482	489,700	586,550	28.03%	19.78%
Add: RLIP - Automatic Appropriations	23,542	24,032	26,583	2.08%	10.62%
Total Obligations - National Government Subsidy ( B )	406,024	513,732	613,133	26.53%	19.35%
BALANCE	158,536	-	-		
Unreleased Appropriations					
Unobligated Allotment	158,536				
<b>INTERNALLY GENERATED INCOME</b>					
BEGINNING BALANCE ( ESTIMATES )	111,259	129,141	129,781	16.07%	0.50%
ADD: INTERNALLY - GENERATED INCOME (RECEIPTS)	156,521	173,852	143,070	11.07%	-17.71%
Tuition Fees	48,885	72,403	48,885	48.11%	-32.48%
Income Collected from Students	60,043	66,055	54,640	10.01%	-17.28%
Income from Other Sources	28,486	2,205	23,849	-92.26%	981.59%
Income from Revolving Fund	155	630	584	306.45%	-7.30%
Grants / Donations					
Others	18,952	32,559	15,112	71.80%	-53.59%
Total Internally Generated Income (Receipts) ( C )	267,780	302,993	272,851	13.15%	-9.95%
LESS: CHARGES TO INCOME (EXPENDITURES) ( D )	138,639	173,212	143,070	24.94%	-17.40%
Personal Services	24,248	26,360	21,773	8.71%	-17.40%
M O O E	86,998	111,304	91,935	27.94%	-17.40%
Capital Outlay	27,393	35,548	29,362	29.77%	-17.40%
ENDING BALANCE, INTERNALLY-GENERATED INCOME	129,141	129,781	129,781	0.50%	0.00%
GRAND TOTAL, AVAILABLE FUNDS = ( A + C )	832,340	816,725	885,984	-1.88%	8.48%
GRAND TOTAL, OBLIGATIONS = ( B + D )	544,663	686,944	756,203	26.12%	10.08%

Table G  
**STATEMENT OF RECEIPTS AND EXPENDITURES - FYs 2015 - 2017**  
**SUC: Zamboanga City State Polytechnic College**  
**REGION: IX - ZAMBOANGA PENINSULA**  
**(Amounts in Thousand Pesos)**

PARTICULARS	IN THOUSAND PESOS			GROWTH RATE	
	FY 2015 ACTUAL	FY 2016 ESTIMATES	FY 2017 ESTIMATES	2015 vs. 2015	2016 vs. 2016
<b>NATIONAL GOVERNMENT SUBSIDY</b>					
APPROPRIATIONS					
Personal Services	80,867	83,639	107,493	3.43%	28.52%
Maintenance and Other Operating Expenses	27,552	33,476	33,476	21.50%	0.00%
Capital Outlay	15,780	45,130	54,949	185.99%	21.76%
Sub - Total, New General Appropriations	124,199	162,245	195,918	30.63%	20.75%
Add: RLIP - Automatic Appropriations	6,996	7,358	8,415	5.17%	14.37%
Total Appropriations - National Government Subsidy ( A )	131,195	169,603	204,333	29.28%	20.48%
OBLIGATIONS					
Personal Services	80,199	83,639	107,493	4.29%	28.52%
Maintenance and Other Operating Expenses	24,512	33,476	33,476	36.57%	0.00%
Capital Outlay	9,898	45,130	54,949	355.95%	21.76%
Sub - Total, New General Appropriations	114,609	162,245	195,918	41.56%	20.75%
Add: RLIP - Automatic Appropriations	6,819	7,358	8,415	7.90%	14.37%
Total Obligations - National Government Subsidy ( B )	121,428	169,603	204,333	39.67%	20.48%
BALANCE	9,767	-	-		
Unreleased Appropriations					
Unobligated Allotment	9,767				
<b>INTERNALLY GENERATED INCOME</b>					
BEGINNING BALANCE ( ESTIMATES )	44,961	55,243	24,701	22.87%	-55.29%
ADD: INTERNALLY - GENERATED INCOME (RECEIPTS)	48,254	33,398	44,586	-30.79%	33.50%
Tuition Fees	20,546	15,540	19,178	-24.36%	23.41%
Income Collected from Students	24,212	12,987	19,502	-46.36%	50.17%
Income from Other Sources	154	55	66	-64.29%	20.00%
Income from Revolving Fund	3,342	4,816	5,840	44.11%	21.26%
Grants / Donations					
Others					
Total Internally Generated Income (Receipts) ( C )	93,215	88,641	69,287	-4.91%	-21.83%
LESS: CHARGES TO INCOME (EXPENDITURES) (D)	37,972	63,940	63,940	68.39%	0.00%
Personal Services	936	5,977	5,977	538.57%	0.00%
M O O E	33,580	32,688	32,688	-2.66%	0.00%
Capital Outlay	3,456	25,275	25,275	631.34%	0.00%
ENDING BALANCE, INTERNALLY-GENERATED INCOME	55,243	24,701	5,347	-55.29%	-78.35%
GRAND TOTAL, AVAILABLE FUNDS = ( A + C )	224,410	258,244	273,620	15.08%	5.95%
GRAND TOTAL, OBLIGATIONS = ( B + D )	159,400	233,543	268,273	46.51%	14.87%



**Table G**  
**STATEMENT OF RECEIPTS AND EXPENDITURES - FYs 2015 - 2017**  
**SUC: Zamboanga State College of Marine Sciences and Technology**  
**REGION: IX - ZAMBOANGA PENINSULA**  
**(Amounts in Thousand Pesos)**

PARTICULARS	IN THOUSAND PESOS			GROWTH RATE	
	FY 2015 ACTUAL	FY 2016 ESTIMATES	FY 2017 ESTIMATES	2015 vs. 2015	2016 vs. 2016
<b>NATIONAL GOVERNMENT SUBSIDY</b>					
<b>APPROPRIATIONS</b>					
Personal Services	88,071	85,519	115,297	-2.90%	34.82%
Maintenance and Other Operating Expenses	35,598	36,321	36,321	2.03%	0.00%
Capital Outlay	69,626	36,640	54,949	-47.38%	49.97%
Sub - Total, New General Appropriations	193,295	158,480	206,567	-18.01%	30.34%
Add: RLIP - Automatic Appropriations	7,308	7,378	8,138	0.96%	10.30%
Total Appropriations - National Government Subsidy ( A )	200,603	165,858	214,705	-17.32%	29.45%
<b>OBLIGATIONS</b>					
Personal Services	88,573	85,519	115,297	-3.45%	34.82%
Maintenance and Other Operating Expenses	28,776	36,321	36,321	26.22%	0.00%
Capital Outlay	9,565	36,640	54,949	283.06%	49.97%
Sub - Total, New General Appropriations	126,914	158,480	206,567	24.87%	30.34%
Add: RLIP - Automatic Appropriations	7,308	7,378	8,138	0.96%	10.30%
Total Obligations - National Government Subsidy ( B )	134,222	165,858	214,705	23.57%	29.45%
<b>BALANCE</b>	66,381	-	-		
Unreleased Appropriations					
Unobligated Allotment	66,381				
<b>INTERNALLY GENERATED INCOME</b>					
BEGINNING BALANCE ( ESTIMATES )	33,431	56,798	42,489	69.90%	-25.19%
ADD: INTERNALLY - GENERATED INCOME (RECEIPTS)	47,145	36,160	31,670	-23.30%	-12.42%
Tuition Fees	13,615	12,253	11,027	-10.00%	-10.01%
Income Collected from Students	12,970	11,673	10,505	-10.00%	-10.01%
Income from Other Sources	4,900	4,410	3,969	-10.00%	-10.00%
Income from Revolving Fund	1,120	1,232	1,355	10.00%	9.98%
Grants / Donations	7,295	3,034	1,000	-58.41%	-67.04%
Others	7,245	3,558	3,814	-50.89%	7.20%
Total Internally Generated Income (Receipts) ( C )	80,576	92,958	74,159	15.37%	-20.22%
LESS: CHARGES TO INCOME (EXPENDITURES) (D)	23,778	50,469	45,600	112.25%	-9.65%
Personal Services	1,420	558	600	-60.70%	7.53%
M O O E	18,236	29,904	30,000	63.98%	0.32%
Capital Outlay	4,122	20,007	15,000	385.37%	-25.03%
ENDING BALANCE, INTERNALLY-GENERATED INCOME	56,798	42,489	28,559	-25.19%	-32.78%
GRAND TOTAL, AVAILABLE FUNDS = ( A + C )	228,802	258,816	330,193	13.12%	27.58%
GRAND TOTAL, OBLIGATIONS = ( B + D )	145,055	216,327	301,634	49.13%	39.43%

**Table G**  
**STATEMENT OF RECEIPTS AND EXPENDITURES - FYs 2015 - 2017**  
**CONSOLIDATED - SEVEN (7) SUCs**  
**REGION: X - NORTHERN MINDANAO**  
**(Amounts in Thousand Pesos)**

PARTICULARS	IN THOUSAND PESOS			GROWTH RATE	
	FY 2015 ACTUAL	FY 2016 ESTIMATES	FY 2017 ESTIMATES	2016 vs. 2015	2017 vs. 2016
<b>NATIONAL GOVERNMENT SUBSIDY</b>					
APPROPRIATIONS					
Personal Services	1,115,529	1,039,996	1,470,521	-6.77%	41.40%
Maintenance and Other Operating Expenses	560,406	605,997	618,058	8.14%	1.99%
Capital Outlay	433,202	601,429	549,619	38.83%	-8.61%
Sub - Total, New General Appropriations	2,109,137	2,247,422	2,638,198	6.56%	17.39%
Add: RLIP - Automatic Appropriations	93,666	91,527	108,374	-2.28%	18.41%
Total Appropriations - National Government Subsidy ( A )	2,202,803	2,338,949	2,746,572	6.18%	17.43%
OBLIGATIONS					
Personal Services	1,123,701	1,039,996	1,470,521	-7.45%	41.40%
Maintenance and Other Operating Expenses	433,835	605,997	618,058	39.68%	1.99%
Capital Outlay	366,970	601,429	549,619	63.89%	-8.61%
Sub - Total, New General Appropriations	1,924,506	2,247,422	2,638,198	16.78%	17.39%
Add: RLIP - Automatic Appropriations	89,771	91,527	108,374	1.96%	18.41%
Total Obligations - National Government Subsidy ( B )	2,014,277	2,338,949	2,746,572	16.12%	17.43%
BALANCE	188,526	-	-		
Unreleased Appropriations	5,100				
Unobligated Allotment	183,426				
<b>INTERNALLY GENERATED INCOME</b>					
BEGINNING BALANCE ( ESTIMATES )	819,853	1,016,954	1,291,932	24.04%	27.04%
ADD: INTERNALLY - GENERATED INCOME (RECEIPTS)	1,027,251	1,267,717	1,312,139	23.41%	3.50%
Tuition Fees	549,814	685,890	706,101	24.75%	2.95%
Income Collected from Students	165,134	167,208	176,431	1.26%	5.52%
Income from Other Sources	118,925	123,372	124,194	3.74%	0.67%
Income from Revolving Fund	115,027	161,334	173,790	40.26%	7.72%
Grants / Donations	6,939	38,535	38,554	455.34%	0.05%
Others	71,412	91,378	93,069	27.96%	1.85%
Total Internally Generated Income (Receipts) ( C )	1,847,104	2,284,671	2,604,071	23.69%	13.98%
LESS: CHARGES TO INCOME (EXPENDITURES) (D)	830,150	992,739	1,106,022	19.59%	11.41%
Personal Services	146,482	186,422	222,160	27.27%	19.17%
M O O E	353,330	543,706	597,678	53.88%	9.93%
Capital Outlay	330,305	262,578	286,141	-20.50%	8.97%
Financial Expense	33	33	43	0.00%	30.30%
ENDING BALANCE, INTERNALLY-GENERATED INCOME	1,016,954	1,291,932	1,498,049	27.04%	15.95%
GRAND TOTAL, AVAILABLE FUNDS = ( A + C )	4,049,907	4,623,620	5,350,643	14.17%	15.72%
GRAND TOTAL, OBLIGATIONS = ( B + D )	2,844,427	3,331,688	3,852,594	17.13%	15.63%

**Table G**  
**STATEMENT OF RECEIPTS AND EXPENDITURES - FYs 2015 - 2017**  
**SUC: Bukidnon State University**  
**REGION: X - NORTHERN MINDANAO**  
**(Amounts in Thousand Pesos)**

PARTICULARS	IN THOUSAND PESOS			GROWTH RATE	
	FY 2015 ACTUAL	FY 2016 ESTIMATES	FY 2017 ESTIMATES	2016 vs. 2015	2017 vs. 2016
<b>NATIONAL GOVERNMENT SUBSIDY</b>					
APPROPRIATIONS					
Personal Services	100,104	96,721	125,543	-3.38%	29.80%
Maintenance and Other Operating Expenses	83,410	71,190	77,497	-14.65%	8.86%
Capital Outlay	28,436	52,335	82,410	84.04%	57.47%
Sub - Total, New General Appropriations	211,950	220,246	285,450	3.91%	29.61%
Add: RLIP - Automatic Appropriations	8,602	8,658	10,420	0.65%	20.35%
Total Appropriations - National Government Subsidy ( A )	220,552	228,904	295,870	3.79%	29.26%
OBLIGATIONS					
Personal Services	103,955	96,721	125,543	-6.96%	29.80%
Maintenance and Other Operating Expenses	75,382	71,190	77,497	-5.56%	8.86%
Capital Outlay	28,067	52,335	82,410	86.46%	57.47%
Sub - Total, New General Appropriations	207,404	220,246	285,450	6.19%	29.61%
Add: RLIP - Automatic Appropriations	8,256	8,658	10,420	4.87%	20.35%
Total Obligations - National Government Subsidy ( B )	215,660	228,904	295,870	6.14%	29.26%
BALANCE	4,892	-	-		
Unreleased Appropriations					
Unobligated Allotment	4,892				
<b>INTERNALLY GENERATED INCOME</b>					
BEGINNING BALANCE ( ESTIMATES )	354,125	487,446	620,767	37.65%	27.35%
ADD: INTERNALLY - GENERATED INCOME (RECEIPTS)	395,692	395,692	395,692	0.00%	0.00%
Tuition Fees	285,260	285,260	285,260	0.00%	0.00%
Income Collected from Students	7,463	7,463	7,463	0.00%	0.00%
Income from Other Sources	48,715	48,715	48,715	0.00%	0.00%
Income from Revolving Fund	13,772	13,772	13,772	0.00%	0.00%
Grants / Donations					
Others	40,482	40,482	40,482	0.00%	0.00%
Total Internally Generated Income (Receipts) ( C )	749,817	883,138	1,016,459	17.78%	15.10%
LESS: CHARGES TO INCOME (EXPENDITURES) (D)	262,371	262,371	341,082	0.00%	30.00%
Personal Services	89,322	89,322	116,119	0.00%	30.00%
M O O E	105,512	105,512	137,165	0.00%	30.00%
Capital Outlay	67,504	67,504	87,755	0.00%	30.00%
Financial Expense	33	33	43	0.00%	30.30%
ENDING BALANCE, INTERNALLY-GENERATED INCOME	487,446	620,767	675,377	27.35%	8.80%
GRAND TOTAL, AVAILABLE FUNDS = ( A + C )	970,369	1,112,042	1,312,329	14.60%	18.01%
GRAND TOTAL, OBLIGATIONS = ( B + D )	478,031	491,275	636,952	2.77%	29.65%

**Table G**  
**STATEMENT OF RECEIPTS AND EXPENDITURES - FYs 2015 - 2017**  
**SUC: Camiguin Polytechnic State College**  
**REGION: X - NORTHERN MINDANAO**  
**(Amounts in Thousand Pesos)**

PARTICULARS	IN THOUSAND PESOS			GROWTH RATE	
	FY 2015 ACTUAL	FY 2016 ESTIMATES	FY 2017 ESTIMATES	2016 vs. 2015	2017 vs. 2016
<b>NATIONAL GOVERNMENT SUBSIDY</b>					
APPROPRIATIONS					
Personal Services	36,890	32,374	42,185	-12.24%	30.31%
Maintenance and Other Operating Expenses	32,101	23,691	28,674	-26.20%	21.03%
Capital Outlay	22,646	36,602	54,949	61.63%	50.13%
Sub - Total, New General Appropriations	91,637	92,667	125,808	1.12%	35.76%
Add: RLIP - Automatic Appropriations	2,952	2,992	3,389	1.36%	13.27%
Total Appropriations - National Government Subsidy ( A )	94,589	95,659	129,197	1.13%	35.06%
OBLIGATIONS					
Personal Services	36,890	32,374	42,185	-12.24%	30.31%
Maintenance and Other Operating Expenses	27,551	23,691	28,674	-14.01%	21.03%
Capital Outlay	9,227	36,602	54,949	296.68%	50.13%
Sub - Total, New General Appropriations	73,668	92,667	125,808	25.79%	35.76%
Add: RLIP - Automatic Appropriations	2,886	2,992	3,389	3.67%	13.27%
Total Obligations - National Government Subsidy ( B )	76,554	95,659	129,197	24.96%	35.06%
BALANCE	18,035	-	-		
Unreleased Appropriations					
Unobligated Allotment	18,035				
<b>INTERNALLY GENERATED INCOME</b>					
BEGINNING BALANCE ( ESTIMATES )	29,969	43,439	57,588	44.95%	32.57%
ADD: INTERNALLY - GENERATED INCOME (RECEIPTS)	29,040	30,498	32,026	5.02%	5.01%
Tuition Fees	5,266	5,529	5,806	4.99%	5.01%
Income Collected from Students	11,852	12,445	13,067	5.00%	5.00%
Income from Other Sources	5,129	5,385	5,655	4.99%	5.01%
Income from Revolving Fund	758	802	844	5.80%	5.24%
Grants / Donations					
Others	6,035	6,337	6,654	5.00%	5.00%
Total Internally Generated Income (Receipts) ( C )	59,009	73,937	89,614	25.30%	21.20%
LESS: CHARGES TO INCOME (EXPENDITURES) (D)	15,570	16,349	17,166	5.00%	5.00%
Personal Services					
M O O E	15,570	16,349	17,166	5.00%	5.00%
Capital Outlay					
ENDING BALANCE, INTERNALLY-GENERATED INCOME	43,439	57,588	72,448	32.57%	25.80%
GRAND TOTAL, AVAILABLE FUNDS = ( A + C )	153,598	169,596	218,811	10.42%	29.02%
GRAND TOTAL, OBLIGATIONS = ( B + D )	92,124	112,008	146,363	21.58%	30.67%

Table G  
**STATEMENT OF RECEIPTS AND EXPENDITURES - FYs 2015 - 2017**  
**SUC: Central Mindanao University**  
**REGION: X - NORTHERN MINDANAO**  
**(Amounts in Thousand Pesos)**

PARTICULARS	IN THOUSAND PESOS			GROWTH RATE	
	FY 2015 ACTUAL	FY 2016 ESTIMATES	FY 2017 ESTIMATES	2016 vs. 2015	2017 vs. 2016
<b>NATIONAL GOVERNMENT SUBSIDY</b>					
APPROPRIATIONS					
Personal Services	322,779	286,356	340,404	-11.28%	18.87%
Maintenance and Other Operating Expenses	132,351	123,256	123,256	-6.87%	0.00%
Capital Outlay	143,532	92,322	109,948	-35.68%	19.09%
Sub - Total, New General Appropriations	598,662	501,934	573,608	-16.16%	14.28%
Add: RLIP - Automatic Appropriations	26,202	24,625	27,928	-6.02%	13.41%
Total Appropriations - National Government Subsidy ( A )	624,864	526,559	601,536	-15.73%	14.24%
OBLIGATIONS					
Personal Services	331,344	286,356	340,404	-13.58%	18.87%
Maintenance and Other Operating Expenses	87,239	123,256	123,256	41.29%	0.00%
Capital Outlay	120,325	92,322	109,948	-23.27%	19.09%
Sub - Total, New General Appropriations	538,908	501,934	573,608	-6.86%	14.28%
Add: RLIP - Automatic Appropriations	24,145	24,625	27,928	1.99%	13.41%
Total Obligations - National Government Subsidy ( B )	563,053	526,559	601,536	-6.48%	14.24%
BALANCE	61,811	-	-		
Unreleased Appropriations					
Unobligated Allotment	61,811				
<b>INTERNALLY GENERATED INCOME</b>					
BEGINNING BALANCE ( ESTIMATES )	175,241	264,142	321,727	50.73%	21.80%
ADD: INTERNALLY - GENERATED INCOME (RECEIPTS)	219,961	224,480	253,493	2.05%	12.92%
Tuition Fees	56,325	39,256	53,396	-30.30%	36.02%
Income Collected from Students	43,730	31,807	37,721	-27.27%	18.59%
Income from Other Sources	47,561	47,879	47,931	0.67%	0.11%
Income from Revolving Fund	72,345	105,538	114,445	45.88%	8.44%
Grants / Donations					
Others					
Total Internally Generated Income (Receipts) ( C )	395,202	488,622	575,220	23.64%	17.72%
LESS: CHARGES TO INCOME (EXPENDITURES) (D)	131,060	166,895	186,925	27.34%	12.00%
Personal Services	18,570	53,406	59,816	187.59%	12.00%
M O O E	74,243	76,772	85,985	3.41%	12.00%
Capital Outlay	38,247	36,717	41,124	-4.00%	12.00%
ENDING BALANCE, INTERNALLY-GENERATED INCOME	264,142	321,727	388,295	21.80%	20.69%
GRAND TOTAL, AVAILABLE FUNDS = ( A + C )	1,020,066	1,015,181	1,176,756	-0.48%	15.92%
GRAND TOTAL, OBLIGATIONS = ( B + D )	694,113	693,454	788,461	-0.09%	13.70%

Table G  
**STATEMENT OF RECEIPTS AND EXPENDITURES - FYs 2015 - 2017**  
**SUC: Mindanao University of Science and Technology**  
**REGION: X - NORTHERN MINDANAO**  
**(Amounts in Thousand Pesos)**

PARTICULARS	IN THOUSAND PESOS			GROWTH RATE	
	FY 2015 ACTUAL	FY 2016 ESTIMATES	FY 2017 ESTIMATES	2016 vs. 2015	2017 vs. 2016
<b>NATIONAL GOVERNMENT SUBSIDY</b>					
APPROPRIATIONS					
Personal Services	123,073	117,144	153,894	-4.82%	31.37%
Maintenance and Other Operating Expenses	81,248	92,843	92,843	14.27%	0.00%
Capital Outlay	40,871	83,399	109,948	104.05%	31.83%
Sub - Total, New General Appropriations	245,192	293,386	356,685	19.66%	21.58%
Add: RLIP - Automatic Appropriations	9,883	9,036	11,708	-8.57%	29.57%
Total Appropriations - National Government Subsidy ( A )	255,075	302,422	368,393	18.56%	21.81%
OBLIGATIONS					
Personal Services	122,986	117,144	153,894	-4.75%	31.37%
Maintenance and Other Operating Expenses	66,079	92,843	92,843	40.50%	0.00%
Capital Outlay	40,812	83,399	109,948	104.35%	31.83%
Sub - Total, New General Appropriations	229,877	293,386	356,685	27.63%	21.58%
Add: RLIP - Automatic Appropriations	9,194	9,036	11,708	-1.72%	29.57%
Total Obligations - National Government Subsidy ( B )	239,071	302,422	368,393	26.50%	21.81%
BALANCE	16,004	-	-		
Unreleased Appropriations					
Unobligated Allotment	16,004	-	-		
<b>INTERNALLY GENERATED INCOME</b>					
BEGINNING BALANCE ( ESTIMATES )	217,907	147,418	176,129	-32.35%	19.48%
ADD: INTERNALLY - GENERATED INCOME (RECEIPTS)	228,083	439,269	439,269	92.59%	0.00%
Tuition Fees	115,480	261,336	261,336	126.30%	0.00%
Income Collected from Students	89,060	100,734	100,734	13.11%	0.00%
Income from Other Sources	5,209	8,875	8,875	70.38%	0.00%
Income from Revolving Fund					
Grants / Donations	6,484	38,062	38,062	487.01%	0.00%
Others	11,850	30,262	30,262	155.38%	0.00%
Total Internally Generated Income (Receipts) ( C )	445,990	586,687	615,398	31.55%	4.89%
LESS: CHARGES TO INCOME (EXPENDITURES) (D)	298,572	410,558	410,558	37.51%	0.00%
Personal Services	25,920	33,688	33,688	29.97%	0.00%
M O O E	74,920	254,708	254,708	239.97%	0.00%
Capital Outlay	197,732	122,162	122,162	-38.22%	0.00%
ENDING BALANCE, INTERNALLY-GENERATED INCOME	147,418	176,129	204,840	19.48%	16.30%
GRAND TOTAL, AVAILABLE FUNDS = ( A + C )	701,065	889,109	983,791	26.82%	10.65%
GRAND TOTAL, OBLIGATIONS = ( B + D )	537,643	712,980	778,951	32.61%	9.25%

**Table G**  
**STATEMENT OF RECEIPTS AND EXPENDITURES - FYs 2015 - 2017**  
**SUC: Misamis Oriental State College of Agriculture and Technology**  
**REGION: X - NORTHERN MINDANAO**  
**(Amounts in Thousand Pesos)**

PARTICULARS	IN THOUSAND PESOS			GROWTH RATE	
	FY 2015 ACTUAL	FY 2016 ESTIMATES	FY 2017 ESTIMATES	2016 vs. 2015	2017 vs. 2016
<b>NATIONAL GOVERNMENT SUBSIDY</b>					
APPROPRIATIONS					
Personal Services	42,284	38,176	48,850	-9.72%	27.96%
Maintenance and Other Operating Expenses	25,179	25,418	25,418	0.95%	0.00%
Capital Outlay	21,902	39,675	54,949	81.15%	38.50%
Sub - Total, New General Appropriations	89,365	103,269	129,217	15.56%	25.13%
Add: RLIP - Automatic Appropriations	3,167	3,389	4,084	7.01%	20.51%
Total Appropriations - National Government Subsidy ( A )	92,532	106,658	133,301	15.27%	24.98%
OBLIGATIONS					
Personal Services	43,469	38,176	48,850	-12.18%	27.96%
Maintenance and Other Operating Expenses	17,289	25,418	25,418	47.02%	0.00%
Capital Outlay	14,367	39,675	54,949	176.15%	38.50%
Sub - Total, New General Appropriations	75,125	103,269	129,217	37.46%	25.13%
Add: RLIP - Automatic Appropriations	3,165	3,389	4,084	7.08%	20.51%
Total Obligations - National Government Subsidy ( B )	78,290	106,658	133,301	36.23%	24.98%
BALANCE	14,242	-	-		
Unreleased Appropriations					
Unobligated Allotment	14,242				
<b>INTERNALLY GENERATED INCOME</b>					
BEGINNING BALANCE ( ESTIMATES )	-	7,898	16,587	0.00%	110.02%
ADD: INTERNALLY - GENERATED INCOME (RECEIPTS)	31,938	35,132	38,644	10.00%	10.00%
Tuition Fees					
Income Collected from Students					
Income from Other Sources					
Income from Revolving Fund	19,767	21,744	23,918	10.00%	10.00%
Grants / Donations					
Others	12,171	13,388	14,726	10.00%	9.99%
Total Internally Generated Income (Receipts) ( C )	31,938	43,030	55,231	34.73%	28.35%
LESS: CHARGES TO INCOME (EXPENDITURES) ( D )	24,040	26,443	29,091	10.00%	10.01%
Personal Services	12,457	9,536	12,137	-23.45%	27.28%
M O O E	11,583	13,107	16,954	13.16%	29.35%
Capital Outlay		3,800		0.00%	0.00%
ENDING BALANCE, INTERNALLY-GENERATED INCOME	7,898	16,587	26,140	110.02%	57.59%
GRAND TOTAL, AVAILABLE FUNDS = ( A + C )	124,470	149,688	188,532	20.26%	25.95%
GRAND TOTAL, OBLIGATIONS = ( B + D )	102,330	133,101	162,392	30.07%	22.01%

Table G  
**STATEMENT OF RECEIPTS AND EXPENDITURES - FYs 2015 - 2017**  
**SUC: Northwestern Mindanao State College of Science and Technology**  
**REGION: X - NORTHERN MINDANAO**  
**(Amounts in Thousand Pesos)**

PARTICULARS	IN THOUSAND PESOS			GROWTH RATE	
	FY 2015 ACTUAL	FY 2016 ESTIMATES	FY 2017 ESTIMATES	2016 vs. 2015	2017 vs. 2016
<b>NATIONAL GOVERNMENT SUBSIDY</b>					
APPROPRIATIONS					
Personal Services	21,292	20,454	26,254	-3.94%	28.36%
Maintenance and Other Operating Expenses	10,556	10,310	11,081	-2.33%	7.48%
Capital Outlay	14,968	85,822	27,467	473.37%	-68.00%
Sub - Total, New General Appropriations	46,816	116,586	64,802	149.03%	-44.42%
Add: RLIP - Automatic Appropriations	1,830	1,809	2,132	-1.15%	17.86%
Total Appropriations - National Government Subsidy ( A )	48,646	118,395	66,934	143.38%	-43.47%
OBLIGATIONS					
Personal Services	21,292	20,454	26,254	-3.94%	28.36%
Maintenance and Other Operating Expenses	10,556	10,310	11,081	-2.33%	7.48%
Capital Outlay	9,028	85,822	27,467	850.62%	-68.00%
Sub - Total, New General Appropriations	40,876	116,586	64,802	185.22%	-44.42%
Add: RLIP - Automatic Appropriations	1,782	1,809	2,132	1.52%	17.86%
Total Obligations - National Government Subsidy ( B )	42,658	118,395	66,934	177.54%	-43.47%
BALANCE	5,988	-	-		
Unreleased Appropriations					
Unobligated Allotment	5,988				
<b>INTERNALLY GENERATED INCOME</b>					
BEGINNING BALANCE ( ESTIMATES )	11,959	13,433	24,039	12.33%	78.95%
ADD: INTERNALLY - GENERATED INCOME (RECEIPTS)	26,921	43,262	49,713	60.70%	14.91%
Tuition Fees	8,710	12,585	15,102	44.49%	20.00%
Income Collected from Students	11,435	13,102	15,722	14.58%	20.00%
Income from Other Sources	275			-100.00%	
Income from Revolving Fund	6,501	17,575	18,889	170.34%	7.48%
Grants / Donations					
Others					
Total Internally Generated Income (Receipts) ( C )	38,880	56,695	73,752	45.82%	30.09%
LESS: CHARGES TO INCOME (EXPENDITURES) (D)	25,447	32,656	39,092	28.33%	19.71%
Personal Services	213	470	400	120.66%	-14.89%
M O O E	24,782	27,696	33,192	11.76%	19.84%
Capital Outlay	452	4,490	5,500	893.36%	22.49%
ENDING BALANCE, INTERNALLY-GENERATED INCOME	13,433	24,039	34,660	78.95%	44.18%
GRAND TOTAL, AVAILABLE FUNDS = ( A + C )	87,526	175,090	140,686	100.04%	-19.65%
GRAND TOTAL, OBLIGATIONS = ( B + D )	68,105	151,051	106,026	121.79%	-29.81%



**Table G**  
**STATEMENT OF RECEIPTS AND EXPENDITURES - FYs 2015 - 2017**  
**SUC: Mindanao State University - Iligan Institute of Technology**  
**REGION: X - NORTHERN MINDANAO**  
**(Amounts in Thousand Pesos)**

PARTICULARS	IN THOUSAND PESOS			GROWTH RATE	
	FY 2015 ACTUAL	FY 2016 ESTIMATES	FY 2017 ESTIMATES	2016 vs. 2015	2017 vs. 2016
<b>NATIONAL GOVERNMENT SUBSIDY</b>					
APPROPRIATIONS					
Personal Services	469,107	448,771	733,391	-4.34%	63.42%
Maintenance and Other Operating Expenses	195,561	259,289	259,289	32.59%	0.00%
Capital Outlay	160,847	211,274	109,948	31.35%	-47.96%
Sub - Total, New General Appropriations	825,515	919,334	1,102,628	11.36%	19.94%
Add: RLIP - Automatic Appropriations	41,030	41,018	48,713	-0.03%	18.76%
Total Appropriations - National Government Subsidy ( A )	866,545	960,352	1,151,341	10.83%	19.89%
OBLIGATIONS					
Personal Services	463,765	448,771	733,391	-3.23%	63.42%
Maintenance and Other Operating Expenses	149,739	259,289	259,289	73.16%	0.00%
Capital Outlay	145,144	211,274	109,948	45.56%	-47.96%
Sub - Total, New General Appropriations	758,648	919,334	1,102,628	21.18%	19.94%
Add: RLIP - Automatic Appropriations	40,343	41,018	48,713	1.67%	18.76%
Total Obligations - National Government Subsidy ( B )	798,991	960,352	1,151,341	20.20%	19.89%
BALANCE	67,554	-	-		
Unreleased Appropriations	5,100				
Unobligated Allotment	62,454				
<b>INTERNALLY GENERATED INCOME</b>					
BEGINNING BALANCE ( ESTIMATES )	30,652	53,178	75,095	73.49%	41.21%
ADD: INTERNALLY - GENERATED INCOME (RECEIPTS)	95,616	99,384	103,302	3.94%	3.94%
Tuition Fees	78,773	81,924	85,201	4.00%	4.00%
Income Collected from Students	1,594	1,657	1,724	3.95%	4.04%
Income from Other Sources	12,036	12,518	13,018	4.00%	3.99%
Income from Revolving Fund	1,884	1,903	1,922	1.01%	1.00%
Grants / Donations	455	473	492	3.96%	4.02%
Others	874	909	945	4.00%	3.96%
Total Internally Generated Income (Receipts) ( C )	126,268	152,562	178,397	20.82%	16.93%
LESS: CHARGES TO INCOME (EXPENDITURES) (D)	73,090	77,467	82,108	5.99%	5.99%
Personal Services	-	-	-		
M O O E	46,720	49,562	52,508	6.08%	5.94%
Capital Outlay	26,370	27,905	29,600	5.82%	6.07%
ENDING BALANCE, INTERNALLY-GENERATED INCOME	53,178	75,095	96,289	41.21%	28.22%
GRAND TOTAL, AVAILABLE FUNDS = ( A + C )	992,813	1,112,914	1,329,738	12.10%	19.48%
GRAND TOTAL, OBLIGATIONS = ( B + D )	872,081	1,037,819	1,233,449	19.00%	18.85%

Table G

**SUMMARY STATEMENT OF RECEIPTS AND EXPENDITURES - FYs 2015 - 2017****CONSOLIDATED - FIVE (5) SUCs****REGION: XI - DAVAO REGION****(Amounts in Thousand Pesos)**

PARTICULARS	IN THOUSAND PESOS			GROWTH RATE	
	FY 2015 ACTUAL	FY 2016 ESTIMATES	FY 2017 ESTIMATES	2016 vs. 2015	2017 vs. 2016
<b>NATIONAL GOVERNMENT SUBSIDY</b>					
APPROPRIATIONS					
Personal Services	375,125	358,668	444,710	-4.39%	23.99%
Maintenance and Other Operating Expenses	288,668	361,284	274,363	25.16%	-24.06%
Capital Outlay	182,489	295,594	329,723	61.98%	11.55%
Sub - Total, New General Appropriations	846,282	1,015,546	1,048,796	20.00%	3.27%
Add: RLIP - Automatic Appropriations	28,328	31,136	34,895	9.91%	12.07%
Total Appropriations - National Government Subsidy ( A )	874,610	1,046,682	1,083,691	19.67%	3.54%
OBLIGATIONS					
Personal Services	382,584	358,668	444,710	-6.25%	23.99%
Maintenance and Other Operating Expenses	244,380	361,284	274,363	47.84%	-24.06%
Capital Outlay	104,478	295,594	329,723	182.92%	11.55%
Sub - Total, New General Appropriations	731,442	1,015,546	1,048,796	38.84%	3.27%
Add: RLIP - Automatic Appropriations	28,901	31,136	34,895	7.73%	12.07%
Total Obligations - National Government Subsidy ( B )	760,343	1,046,682	1,083,691	37.66%	3.54%
BALANCE	114,267	-	-		
Unreleased Appropriations	-	-	-		
Unobligated Allotment	114,267	-	-		
<b>INTERNALLY GENERATED INCOME</b>					
BEGINNING BALANCE ( ESTIMATES )	541,538	684,046	509,312	26.32%	-25.54%
ADD: INTERNALLY - GENERATED INCOME (RECEIPTS)	469,867	408,546	365,923	-13.05%	-10.43%
Tuition Fees	261,955	220,649	204,813	-15.77%	-7.18%
Income Collected from Students	166,986	142,579	122,229	-14.62%	-14.27%
Income from Other Sources	26,180	22,567	24,690	-13.80%	9.41%
Income from Revolving Fund	7,833	7,174	7,390	-8.41%	3.01%
Grants / Donations	2,858	5,577	1,801	95.14%	-67.71%
Others	4,055	10,000	5,000	146.61%	-50.00%
Total Internally Generated Income (Receipts) ( C )	1,011,405	1,092,592	875,235	8.03%	-19.89%
LESS: CHARGES TO INCOME (EXPENDITURES) (D)	327,359	583,280	438,450	78.18%	-24.83%
Personal Services	53,473	85,414	79,908	59.73%	-6.45%
M O O E	209,497	248,322	204,487	18.53%	-17.65%
Capital Outlay	64,389	249,544	154,055	287.56%	-38.27%
ENDING BALANCE, INTERNALLY-GENERATED INCOME	684,046	509,312	436,785	-25.54%	-14.24%
GRAND TOTAL, AVAILABLE FUNDS = ( A + C )	1,886,015	2,139,274	1,958,926	13.43%	-8.43%
GRAND TOTAL, OBLIGATIONS = ( B + D )	1,087,702	1,629,962	1,522,141	49.85%	-6.61%

**Table G**  
**STATEMENT OF RECEIPTS AND EXPENDITURES - FYs 2015 - 2017**  
**SUC: Compostela Valley State College**  
**REGION: XI - DAVAO REGION**  
**(Amounts in Thousand Pesos)**

PARTICULARS	IN THOUSAND PESOS			GROWTH RATE	
	FY 2015 ACTUAL	FY 2016 ESTIMATES	FY 2017 ESTIMATES	2016 vs. 2015	2017 vs. 2016
<b>NATIONAL GOVERNMENT SUBSIDY</b>					
APPROPRIATIONS					
Personal Services	19,450	29,225	19,448	50.26%	-33.45%
Maintenance and Other Operating Expenses	5,550	22,567	22,557	306.61%	-0.04%
Capital Outlay	10,000	38,516	27,467	285.16%	-28.69%
Sub - Total, New General Appropriations	35,000	90,308	69,472	158.02%	-23.07%
Add: RLIP - Automatic Appropriations	-	1,689	1,659		-1.78%
Total Appropriations - National Government Subsidy ( A )	35,000	91,997	71,131	162.85%	-22.68%
OBLIGATIONS					
Personal Services	14,430	29,225	19,448	102.53%	-33.45%
Maintenance and Other Operating Expenses	2,012	22,567	22,557	1021.62%	-0.04%
Capital Outlay	10,000	38,516	27,467	285.16%	-28.69%
Sub - Total, New General Appropriations	26,442	90,308	69,472	241.53%	-23.07%
Add: RLIP - Automatic Appropriations	894	1,689	1,659	88.93%	-1.78%
Total Obligations - National Government Subsidy ( B )	27,336	91,997	71,131	236.54%	-22.68%
BALANCE	7,664	-	-		
Unreleased Appropriations					
Unobligated Allotment	7,664				
<b>INTERNALLY GENERATED INCOME</b>					
BEGINNING BALANCE ( ESTIMATES )		11,343			-100.00%
ADD: INTERNALLY - GENERATED INCOME (RECEIPTS)	28,470	38,680	27,565	35.86%	-28.74%
Tuition Fees	17,938	28,316	17,200	57.85%	-39.26%
Income Collected from Students	10,532	10,364	10,365	-1.60%	0.01%
Income from Other Sources					
Income from Revolving Fund					
Grants / Donations					
Others					
Total Internally Generated Income (Receipts) ( C )	28,470	50,023	27,565	75.70%	-44.90%
LESS: CHARGES TO INCOME (EXPENDITURES) ( D )	17,127	50,023	27,565	192.07%	-44.90%
Personal Services	1,431	8,043	5,732	462.05%	-28.73%
M O O E	11,497	18,476	13,167	60.70%	-28.73%
Capital Outlay	4,199	23,504	8,666	459.75%	-63.13%
ENDING BALANCE, INTERNALLY-GENERATED INCOME	11,343	-	-	-100.00%	
GRAND TOTAL, AVAILABLE FUNDS = ( A + C )	63,470	142,020	98,696	123.76%	-30.51%
GRAND TOTAL, OBLIGATIONS = ( B + D )	44,463	142,020	98,696	219.41%	-30.51%

Table G  
**STATEMENT OF RECEIPTS AND EXPENDITURES - FYs 2015 - 2017**  
**SUC: Davao del Norte State College**  
**REGION: XI - DAVAO REGION**  
**(Amounts in Thousand Pesos)**

PARTICULARS	IN THOUSAND PESOS			GROWTH RATE	
	FY 2015 ACTUAL	FY 2016 ESTIMATES	FY 2017 ESTIMATES	2016 vs. 2015	2017 vs. 2016
<b>NATIONAL GOVERNMENT SUBSIDY</b>					
APPROPRIATIONS					
Personal Services	44,929	41,178	50,356	-8.35%	22.29%
Maintenance and Other Operating Expenses	38,803	38,206	31,611	-1.54%	-17.26%
Capital Outlay	35,680	48,058	54,949	34.69%	14.34%
Sub - Total, New General Appropriations	119,412	127,442	136,916	6.72%	7.43%
Add: RLIP - Automatic Appropriations	3,726	3,711	4,281	-0.40%	15.36%
Total Appropriations - National Government Subsidy ( A )	123,138	131,153	141,197	6.51%	7.66%
OBLIGATIONS					
Personal Services	45,981	41,178	50,356	-10.45%	22.29%
Maintenance and Other Operating Expenses	32,496	38,206	31,611	17.57%	-17.26%
Capital Outlay	10,350	48,058	54,949	364.33%	14.34%
Sub - Total, New General Appropriations	88,827	127,442	136,916	43.47%	7.43%
Add: RLIP - Automatic Appropriations	3,726	3,711	4,281	-0.40%	15.36%
Total Obligations - National Government Subsidy ( B )	92,553	131,153	141,197	41.71%	7.66%
BALANCE	30,585	-	-		
Unreleased Appropriations					
Unobligated Allotment	30,585				
<b>INTERNALLY GENERATED INCOME</b>					
BEGINNING BALANCE ( ESTIMATES )	38,951	52,744	52,744	35.41%	0.00%
ADD: INTERNALLY - GENERATED INCOME (RECEIPTS)	35,895	26,135	18,060	-27.19%	-30.90%
Tuition Fees	10,959	6,900	6,030	-37.04%	-12.61%
Income Collected from Students	19,001	12,250	8,874	-35.53%	-27.56%
Income from Other Sources	3,077	1,408	1,355	-54.24%	-3.76%
Income from Revolving Fund	-				
Grants / Donations	2,858	5,577	1,801	95.14%	-67.71%
Others					
Total Internally Generated Income (Receipts) ( C )	74,846	78,879	70,804	5.39%	-10.24%
LESS: CHARGES TO INCOME (EXPENDITURES) (D)	22,102	26,135	36,423	18.25%	39.36%
Personal Services	1,585	2,960	2,612	86.75%	-11.76%
M O O E	15,784	16,123	26,011	2.15%	61.33%
Capital Outlay	4,733	7,052	7,800	49.00%	10.61%
ENDING BALANCE, INTERNALLY-GENERATED INCOME	52,744	52,744	34,381	0.00%	-34.82%
GRAND TOTAL, AVAILABLE FUNDS = ( A + C )	197,984	210,032	212,001	6.09%	0.94%
GRAND TOTAL, OBLIGATIONS = ( B + D )	114,655	157,288	177,620	37.18%	12.93%

Table G  
**STATEMENT OF RECEIPTS AND EXPENDITURES - FYs 2015 - 2017**  
**SUC: Davao Oriental State College of Science and Technology**  
**REGION: XI - DAVAO REGION**  
**(Amounts in Thousand Pesos)**

PARTICULARS	IN THOUSAND PESOS			GROWTH RATE	
	FY 2015 ACTUAL	FY 2016 ESTIMATES	FY 2017 ESTIMATES	2016 vs. 2015	2017 vs. 2016
<b>NATIONAL GOVERNMENT SUBSIDY</b>					
APPROPRIATIONS					
Personal Services	57,910	53,900	66,085	-6.92%	22.61%
Maintenance and Other Operating Expenses	56,137	85,317	54,067	51.98%	-36.63%
Capital Outlay	42,784	61,390	82,410	43.49%	34.24%
Sub - Total, New General Appropriations	156,831	200,607	202,562	27.91%	0.97%
Add: RLIP - Automatic Appropriations	4,835	5,024	5,657	3.91%	12.60%
Total Appropriations - National Government Subsidy ( A )	161,666	205,631	208,219	27.19%	1.26%
OBLIGATIONS					
Personal Services	59,509	53,900	66,085	-9.43%	22.61%
Maintenance and Other Operating Expenses	53,723	85,317	54,067	58.81%	-36.63%
Capital Outlay	42,784	61,390	82,410	43.49%	34.24%
Sub - Total, New General Appropriations	156,016	200,607	202,562	28.58%	0.97%
Add: RLIP - Automatic Appropriations	4,834	5,024	5,657	3.93%	12.60%
Total Obligations - National Government Subsidy ( B )	160,850	205,631	208,219	27.84%	1.26%
BALANCE	816	-	-		
Unreleased Appropriations					
Unobligated Allotment	816				
<b>INTERNALLY GENERATED INCOME</b>					
BEGINNING BALANCE ( ESTIMATES )	77,961	101,247	100,977	29.87%	-0.27%
ADD: INTERNALLY - GENERATED INCOME (RECEIPTS)	107,309	52,369	51,524	-51.20%	-1.61%
Tuition Fees	46,208	31,702	21,000	-31.39%	-33.76%
Income Collected from Students	60,602	19,372	30,000	-68.03%	54.86%
Income from Other Sources	499	1,295	524	159.52%	-59.54%
Income from Revolving Fund					
Grants / Donations					
Others					
Total Internally Generated Income (Receipts) ( C )	185,270	153,616	152,501	-17.09%	-0.73%
LESS: CHARGES TO INCOME (EXPENDITURES) ( D )	84,023	52,639	40,550	-37.35%	-22.97%
Personal Services	550	2,000	5,550	263.64%	177.50%
M O O E	60,190	40,639	25,000	-32.48%	-38.48%
Capital Outlay	23,283	10,000	10,000	-57.05%	0.00%
ENDING BALANCE, INTERNALLY-GENERATED INCOME	101,247	100,977	111,951	-0.27%	10.87%
GRAND TOTAL, AVAILABLE FUNDS = ( A + C )	346,936	359,247	360,720	3.55%	0.41%
GRAND TOTAL, OBLIGATIONS = ( B + D )	244,873	258,270	248,769	5.47%	-3.68%

Table G  
**STATEMENT OF RECEIPTS AND EXPENDITURES - FYs 2015 - 2017**  
**SUC: Southern Philippines Agri-Business and Marine and Aquatic School of Technology**  
**REGION: XI - DAVAO REGION**  
**(Amounts in Thousand Pesos)**

PARTICULARS	IN THOUSAND PESOS			GROWTH RATE	
	FY 2015 ACTUAL	FY 2016 ESTIMATES	FY 2017 ESTIMATES	2016 vs. 2015	2017 vs. 2016
<b>NATIONAL GOVERNMENT SUBSIDY</b>					
APPROPRIATIONS					
Personal Services	45,523	41,159	51,851	-9.59%	25.98%
Maintenance and Other Operating Expenses	35,578	41,378	27,792	16.30%	-32.83%
Capital Outlay	40,803	48,638	54,949	19.20%	12.98%
Sub - Total, New General Appropriations	121,904	131,175	134,592	7.61%	2.60%
Add: RLIP - Automatic Appropriations	3,592	3,546	4,262	-1.28%	20.19%
Total Appropriations - National Government Subsidy ( A )	125,496	134,721	138,854	7.35%	3.07%
OBLIGATIONS					
Personal Services	47,181	41,159	51,851	-12.76%	25.98%
Maintenance and Other Operating Expenses	27,563	41,378	27,792	50.12%	-32.83%
Capital Outlay	39,471	48,638	54,949	23.22%	12.98%
Sub - Total, New General Appropriations	114,215	131,175	134,592	14.85%	2.60%
Add: RLIP - Automatic Appropriations	3,520	3,546	4,262	0.74%	20.19%
Total Obligations - National Government Subsidy ( B )	117,735	134,721	138,854	14.43%	3.07%
BALANCE	7,761	-	-		
Unreleased Appropriations					
Unobligated Allotment	7,761				
<b>INTERNALLY GENERATED INCOME</b>					
BEGINNING BALANCE ( ESTIMATES )	59,885	63,643	45,643	6.28%	-28.28%
ADD: INTERNALLY - GENERATED INCOME (RECEIPTS)	53,615	54,000	54,600	0.72%	1.11%
Tuition Fees	40,980	32,000	35,200	-21.91%	10.00%
Income Collected from Students					
Income from Other Sources	8,580	12,000	14,400	39.86%	20.00%
Income from Revolving Fund					
Grants / Donations					
Others	4,055	10,000	5,000	146.61%	-50.00%
Total Internally Generated Income (Receipts) ( C )	113,500	117,643	100,243	3.65%	-14.79%
LESS: CHARGES TO INCOME (EXPENDITURES) (D)	49,857	72,000	57,840	44.41%	-19.67%
Personal Services	4,299	7,200	5,784	67.48%	-19.67%
M O O E	40,996	54,000	43,380	31.72%	-19.67%
Capital Outlay	4,562	10,800	8,676	136.74%	-19.67%
ENDING BALANCE, INTERNALLY-GENERATED INCOME	63,643	45,643	42,403	-28.28%	-7.10%
GRAND TOTAL, AVAILABLE FUNDS = ( A + C )	238,996	252,364	239,097	5.59%	-5.26%
GRAND TOTAL, OBLIGATIONS = ( B + D )	167,592	206,721	196,694	23.35%	-4.85%

Table G  
**STATEMENT OF RECEIPTS AND EXPENDITURES - FYs 2015 - 2017**  
**SUC: University of Southeastern Philippines**  
**REGION: XI - DAVAO REGION**  
**(Amounts in Thousand Pesos)**

PARTICULARS	IN THOUSAND PESOS			GROWTH RATE	
	FY 2015 ACTUAL	FY 2016 ESTIMATES	FY 2017 ESTIMATES	2016 vs. 2015	2017 vs. 2016
<b>NATIONAL GOVERNMENT SUBSIDY</b>					
APPROPRIATIONS					
Personal Services	207,313	193,206	256,970	-6.80%	33.00%
Maintenance and Other Operating Expenses	152,600	173,816	138,336	13.90%	-20.41%
Capital Outlay	53,222	98,992	109,948	86.00%	11.07%
Sub - Total, New General Appropriations	413,135	466,014	505,254	12.80%	8.42%
Add: RLIP - Automatic Appropriations	16,175	17,166	19,036	6.13%	10.89%
Total Appropriations - National Government Subsidy ( A )	429,310	483,180	524,290	12.55%	8.51%
OBLIGATIONS					
Personal Services	215,483	193,206	256,970	-10.34%	33.00%
Maintenance and Other Operating Expenses	128,586	173,816	138,336	35.17%	-20.41%
Capital Outlay	1,873	98,992	109,948	5185.21%	11.07%
Sub - Total, New General Appropriations	345,942	466,014	505,254	34.71%	8.42%
Add: RLIP - Automatic Appropriations	15,927	17,166	19,036	7.78%	10.89%
Total Obligations - National Government Subsidy ( B )	361,869	483,180	524,290	33.52%	8.51%
BALANCE	67,441	-	-		
Unreleased Appropriations					
Unobligated Allotment	67,441				
<b>INTERNALLY GENERATED INCOME</b>					
BEGINNING BALANCE ( ESTIMATES )	364,741	455,069	309,948	24.76%	-31.89%
ADD: INTERNALLY - GENERATED INCOME (RECEIPTS)	244,578	237,362	214,174	-2.95%	-9.77%
Tuition Fees	145,870	121,731	125,383	-16.55%	3.00%
Income Collected from Students	76,851	100,593	72,990	30.89%	-27.44%
Income from Other Sources	14,024	7,864	8,411	-43.92%	6.96%
Income from Revolving Fund	7,833	7,174	7,390	-8.41%	3.01%
Grants / Donations	-				
Others					
Total Internally Generated Income (Receipts) ( C )	609,319	692,431	524,122	13.64%	-24.31%
LESS: CHARGES TO INCOME (EXPENDITURES) ( D )	154,250	382,483	276,072	147.96%	-27.82%
Personal Services	45,608	65,211	60,230	42.98%	-7.64%
M O O E	81,030	119,084	96,929	46.96%	-18.60%
Capital Outlay	27,612	198,188	118,913	617.76%	-40.00%
ENDING BALANCE, INTERNALLY-GENERATED INCOME	455,069	309,948	248,050	-31.89%	-19.97%
GRAND TOTAL, AVAILABLE FUNDS = ( A + C )	1,038,629	1,175,611	1,048,412	13.19%	-10.82%
GRAND TOTAL, OBLIGATIONS = ( B + D )	516,119	865,663	800,362	67.73%	-7.54%

**Table G**  
**STATEMENT OF RECEIPTS AND EXPENDITURES - FYs 2015 - 2017**  
**CONSOLIDATED - FOUR (4) SUCs**  
**REGION : XII - MAIN SOCCSKSARGEN**  
**(Amounts in Thousand Pesos)**

PARTICULARS	IN THOUSAND PESOS			GROWTH RATE	
	FY 2015 ACTUAL	FY 2016 ESTIMATES	FY 2017 ESTIMATES	2016 vs. 2015	2017 vs. 2016
<b>NATIONAL GOVERNMENT SUBSIDY</b>					
APPROPRIATIONS					
Personal Services	585,222	546,645	702,542	-6.59%	28.52%
Maintenance and Other Operating Expenses	198,772	234,013	222,935	17.73%	-4.73%
Capital Outlay	80,498	239,794	247,292	197.89%	3.13%
Sub - Total, New General Appropriations	864,492	1,020,452	1,172,769	18.04%	14.93%
Add: RLIP - Automatic Appropriations	45,364	45,761	55,123	0.88%	20.46%
Total Appropriations - National Government Subsidy ( A )	909,856	1,066,213	1,227,892	17.18%	15.16%
OBLIGATIONS					
Personal Services	587,204	546,645	702,542	-6.91%	28.52%
Maintenance and Other Operating Expenses	194,990	234,013	222,935	20.01%	-4.73%
Capital Outlay	79,739	239,794	247,292	200.72%	3.13%
Sub - Total, New General Appropriations	861,933	1,020,452	1,172,769	18.39%	14.93%
Add: RLIP - Automatic Appropriations	43,638	45,761	55,123	4.87%	20.46%
Total Obligations - National Government Subsidy ( B )	905,571	1,066,213	1,227,892	17.74%	15.16%
BALANCE	4,285	-	-		
Unreleased Appropriations					
Unobligated Allotment	4,285				
<b>INTERNALLY GENERATED INCOME</b>					
BEGINNING BALANCE ( ESTIMATES )	162,686	261,173	301,209	60.54%	15.33%
ADD: INTERNALLY - GENERATED INCOME (RECEIPTS)	465,516	491,393	522,071	5.56%	6.24%
Tuition Fees	325,990	330,107	349,371	-11.43%	23.62%
Income Collected from Students	2,929	3,129	3,285	6.83%	4.99%
Income from Other Sources	125,558	146,627	157,152	16.78%	7.18%
Income from Revolving Fund	11,039	11,530	12,263	4.45%	6.36%
Grants / Donations	-	-	-		
Others	-	-	-		
Total Internally Generated Income (Receipts) ( C )	628,202	752,566	823,280	19.80%	9.40%
LESS: CHARGES TO INCOME (EXPENDITURES) (D)	367,029	451,357	461,759	22.98%	2.30%
Personal Services	23,254	19,195	21,041		
M O O E	326,339	388,483	397,829	19.04%	2.41%
Capital Outlay	17,436	43,679	42,889	150.51%	-1.81%
ENDING BALANCE, INTERNALLY-GENERATED INCOME	261,173	301,209	361,521	15.33%	20.02%
GRAND TOTAL, AVAILABLE FUNDS = ( A + C )	1,538,058	1,818,779	2,051,172	18.25%	12.78%
GRAND TOTAL, OBLIGATIONS = ( B + D )	1,272,600	1,517,570	1,689,651	19.25%	11.34%



**Table G**  
**STATEMENT OF RECEIPTS AND EXPENDITURES - FYs 2015 - 2017**  
**SUC: Cotabato State University**  
**REGION : XII - MAIN SOCCSKSARGEN**  
**(Amounts in Thousand Pesos)**

PARTICULARS	IN THOUSAND PESOS			GROWTH RATE	
	FY 2015 ACTUAL	FY 2016 ESTIMATES	FY 2017 ESTIMATES	2016 vs. 2015	2017 vs. 2016
<b>NATIONAL GOVERNMENT SUBSIDY</b>					
APPROPRIATIONS					
Personal Services	87,097	77,143	95,368	-11.43%	23.62%
Maintenance and Other Operating Expenses	26,592	37,815	30,637	42.20%	-18.98%
Capital Outlay	14,341	53,707	27,467	274.50%	-48.86%
Sub - Total, New General Appropriations	128,030	168,665	153,472	31.74%	-9.01%
Add: RLIP - Automatic Appropriations	6,261	6,430	7,316	2.70%	13.78%
Total Appropriations - National Government Subsidy ( A )	134,291	175,095	160,788	30.38%	-8.17%
OBLIGATIONS					
Personal Services	87,098	77,143	95,368	-11.43%	23.62%
Maintenance and Other Operating Expenses	25,286	37,815	30,637	49.55%	-18.98%
Capital Outlay	13,582	53,707	27,467	295.43%	-48.86%
Sub - Total, New General Appropriations	125,966	168,665	153,472	33.90%	-9.01%
Add: RLIP - Automatic Appropriations	6,117	6,430	7,316	5.12%	13.78%
Total Obligations - National Government Subsidy ( B )	132,083	175,095	160,788	32.56%	-8.17%
BALANCE	2,208	-	-		
Unreleased Appropriations					
Unobligated Allotment	2,208	-	-		
<b>INTERNALLY GENERATED INCOME</b>					
BEGINNING BALANCE ( ESTIMATES )	19,054	31,180	43,838	63.64%	40.60%
ADD: INTERNALLY - GENERATED INCOME (RECEIPTS)	56,499	62,373	68,364	10.40%	9.61%
Tuition Fees	56,499	62,373	68,364	-11.43%	23.62%
Income Collected from Students					
Income from Other Sources					
Income from Revolving Fund					
Grants / Donations					
Others					
Total Internally Generated Income (Receipts) ( C )	75,553	93,553	112,202	23.82%	19.93%
LESS: CHARGES TO INCOME (EXPENDITURES) ( D )	44,373	49,715	54,691	12.04%	10.01%
Personal Services	20,807	15,348	17,191	-26.24%	12.01%
M O O E	20,866	21,567	25,500	3.36%	18.24%
Capital Outlay	2,700	12,800	12,000	374.07%	-6.25%
ENDING BALANCE, INTERNALLY-GENERATED INCOME	31,180	43,838	57,511	40.60%	31.19%
GRAND TOTAL, AVAILABLE FUNDS = ( A + C )	209,844	268,648	272,990	28.02%	1.62%
GRAND TOTAL, OBLIGATIONS = ( B + D )	176,456	224,810	215,479	27.40%	-4.15%

Table G  
**STATEMENT OF RECEIPTS AND EXPENDITURES - FYs 2015 - 2017**  
**SUC: Cotabato Foundation College of Science and Technology**  
**REGION : XII - MAIN SOCCSKSARGEN**  
**(Amounts in Thousand Pesos)**

PARTICULARS	IN THOUSAND PESOS			GROWTH RATE	
	FY 2015 ACTUAL	FY 2016 ESTIMATES	FY 2017 ESTIMATES	2016 vs. 2015	2017 vs. 2016
<b>NATIONAL GOVERNMENT SUBSIDY</b>					
<b>APPROPRIATIONS</b>					
Personal Services	87,592	71,427	90,126	-18.45%	26.18%
Maintenance and Other Operating Expenses	28,221	34,733	36,848	23.08%	6.09%
Capital Outlay	12,638	40,516	27,467	220.59%	-32.21%
Sub - Total, New General Appropriations	128,451	146,676	154,441	14.19%	5.29%
Add: RLIP - Automatic Appropriations	6,131	5,823	6,447	-5.02%	10.72%
Total Appropriations - National Government Subsidy ( A )	134,582	152,499	160,888	13.31%	5.50%
<b>OBLIGATIONS</b>					
Personal Services	87,592	71,427	90,126	-18.45%	26.18%
Maintenance and Other Operating Expenses	28,221	34,733	36,848	23.08%	6.09%
Capital Outlay	12,638	40,516	27,467	220.59%	-32.21%
Sub - Total, New General Appropriations	128,451	146,676	154,441	14.19%	5.29%
Add: RLIP - Automatic Appropriations	5,812	5,823	6,447	0.19%	10.72%
Total Obligations - National Government Subsidy ( B )	134,263	152,499	160,888	13.58%	5.50%
<b>BALANCE</b>	319	-	-		
Unreleased Appropriations					
Unobligated Allotment	319				
<b>INTERNALLY GENERATED INCOME</b>					
BEGINNING BALANCE ( ESTIMATES )	958	1,759	200	83.61%	-88.63%
<b>ADD: INTERNALLY - GENERATED INCOME (RECEIPTS)</b>	31,896	32,596	34,733	2.19%	6.56%
Tuition Fees	16,882	16,982	18,340	-11.43%	23.62%
Income Collected from Students	2,929	3,129	3,285	-11.43%	23.62%
Income from Other Sources	4,035	4,235	4,446	-11.43%	23.62%
Income from Revolving Fund	8,050	8,250	8,662	-11.43%	23.62%
Grants / Donations					
Others					
Total Internally Generated Income (Receipts) ( C )	32,854	34,355	34,933	4.57%	1.68%
<b>LESS: CHARGES TO INCOME (EXPENDITURES) (D)</b>	31,095	34,155	34,270	9.84%	0.34%
Personal Services	2,447	3,847	3,850	57.21%	0.08%
M O O E	27,288	28,848	28,950	5.72%	0.35%
Capital Outlay	1,360	1,460	1,470	7.35%	0.68%
<b>ENDING BALANCE, INTERNALLY-GENERATED INCOME</b>	1,759	200	663	-88.63%	231.50%
<b>GRAND TOTAL, AVAILABLE FUNDS = ( A + C )</b>	167,436	186,854	195,821	11.60%	4.80%
<b>GRAND TOTAL, OBLIGATIONS = ( B + D )</b>	165,358	186,654	195,158	12.88%	4.56%

**Table G**  
**STATEMENT OF RECEIPTS AND EXPENDITURES - FYs 2015 - 2017**  
**SUC: Sultan Kudarat State University**  
**REGION : XII - MAIN SOCCSKSARGEN**  
**(Amounts in Thousand Pesos)**

PARTICULARS	IN THOUSAND PESOS			GROWTH RATE	
	FY 2015 ACTUAL	FY 2016 ESTIMATES	FY 2017 ESTIMATES	2016 vs. 2015	2017 vs. 2016
<b>NATIONAL GOVERNMENT SUBSIDY</b>					
APPROPRIATIONS					
Personal Services	100,726	117,737	140,875	16.89%	19.65%
Maintenance and Other Operating Expenses	48,082	51,793	51,793	7.72%	0.00%
Capital Outlay	20,065	65,324	82,410	225.56%	26.16%
Sub - Total, New General Appropriations	168,873	234,854	275,078	39.07%	17.13%
Add: RLIP - Automatic Appropriations	8,232	9,871	11,824	19.91%	19.79%
Total Appropriations - National Government Subsidy ( A )	177,105	244,725	286,902	38.18%	17.23%
OBLIGATIONS					
Personal Services	102,708	117,737	140,875	14.63%	19.65%
Maintenance and Other Operating Expenses	45,606	51,793	51,793	13.57%	0.00%
Capital Outlay	20,065	65,324	82,410	225.56%	26.16%
Sub - Total, New General Appropriations	168,379	234,854	275,078	39.48%	17.13%
Add: RLIP - Automatic Appropriations	8,232	9,871	11,824	19.91%	19.79%
Total Obligations - National Government Subsidy ( B )	176,611	244,725	286,902	38.57%	17.23%
BALANCE	494	-	-		
Unreleased Appropriations					
Unobligated Allotment	494				
<b>INTERNALLY GENERATED INCOME</b>					
BEGINNING BALANCE ( ESTIMATES )	90,244	101,783	127,043	12.79%	24.82%
ADD: INTERNALLY - GENERATED INCOME (RECEIPTS)	112,696	131,475	151,025	16.66%	14.87%
Tuition Fees	69,073	79,434	91,349	-11.43%	23.62%
Income Collected from Students					
Income from Other Sources	40,634	48,761	56,075	-11.43%	23.62%
Income from Revolving Fund	2,989	3,280	3,601	-11.43%	23.62%
Grants / Donations					
Others					
Total Internally Generated Income (Receipts) ( C )	202,940	233,258	278,068	14.94%	19.21%
LESS: CHARGES TO INCOME (EXPENDITURES) (D)	101,157	106,215	111,526	5.00%	5.00%
Personal Services					
M O O E	101,157	106,215	111,526	5.00%	5.00%
Capital Outlay					
ENDING BALANCE, INTERNALLY-GENERATED INCOME	101,783	127,043	166,542	24.82%	31.09%
GRAND TOTAL, AVAILABLE FUNDS = ( A + C )	380,045	477,983	564,970	25.77%	18.20%
GRAND TOTAL, OBLIGATIONS = ( B + D )	277,768	350,940	398,428	26.34%	13.53%

Table G  
**STATEMENT OF RECEIPTS AND EXPENDITURES - FYs 2015 - 2017**  
**SUC: University of Southern Mindanao**  
**REGION : XII - MAIN SOCCSKSARGEN**  
**(Amounts in Thousand Pesos)**

PARTICULARS	IN THOUSAND PESOS			GROWTH RATE	
	FY 2015 ACTUAL	FY 2016 ESTIMATES	FY 2017 ESTIMATES	2016 vs. 2015	2017 vs. 2016
<b>NATIONAL GOVERNMENT SUBSIDY</b>					
APPROPRIATIONS					
Personal Services	309,807	280,338	376,173	-9.51%	34.19%
Maintenance and Other Operating Expenses	95,877	109,672	103,657	14.39%	-5.48%
Capital Outlay	33,454	80,247	109,948	139.87%	37.01%
Sub - Total, New General Appropriations	439,138	470,257	589,778	7.09%	25.42%
Add: RLIP - Automatic Appropriations	24,740	23,637	29,536	-4.46%	24.96%
Total Appropriations - National Government Subsidy ( A )	463,878	493,894	619,314	6.47%	25.39%
OBLIGATIONS					
Personal Services	309,806	280,338	376,173	-9.51%	34.19%
Maintenance and Other Operating Expenses	95,877	109,672	103,657	14.39%	-5.48%
Capital Outlay	33,454	80,247	109,948	139.87%	37.01%
Sub - Total, New General Appropriations	439,137	470,257	589,778	7.09%	25.42%
Add: RLIP - Automatic Appropriations	23,477	23,637	29,536	0.68%	24.96%
Total Obligations - National Government Subsidy ( B )	462,614	493,894	619,314	6.76%	25.39%
BALANCE	1,264	-	-		
Unreleased Appropriations					
Unobligated Allotment	1,264				
<b>INTERNALLY GENERATED INCOME</b>					
BEGINNING BALANCE ( ESTIMATES )	52,430	126,451	130,128	141.18%	2.91%
ADD: INTERNALLY - GENERATED INCOME (RECEIPTS)	264,425	264,949	267,949	0.20%	1.13%
Tuition Fees	183,536	171,318	171,318	-11.43%	23.62%
Income Collected from Students					
Income from Other Sources	80,889	93,631	96,631	15.75%	3.20%
Income from Revolving Fund					
Grants / Donations					
Others					
Total Internally Generated Income (Receipts) ( C )	316,855	391,400	398,077	23.53%	1.71%
LESS: CHARGES TO INCOME (EXPENDITURES) (D)	190,404	261,272	261,272	37.22%	0.00%
Personal Services					
M O O E	177,028	231,853	231,853	30.97%	0.00%
Capital Outlay	13,376	29,419	29,419	119.94%	0.00%
ENDING BALANCE, INTERNALLY-GENERATED INCOME	126,451	130,128	136,805	2.91%	5.13%
GRAND TOTAL, AVAILABLE FUNDS = ( A + C )	780,733	885,294	1,017,391	13.39%	14.92%
GRAND TOTAL, OBLIGATIONS = ( B + D )	653,018	755,166	880,586	15.64%	16.61%

**Table G**  
**STATEMENT OF RECEIPTS AND EXPENDITURES - FYs 2015 - 2017**  
**CONSOLIDATED - FOUR (4) SUCs**  
**REGION: CARAGA ADMINISTRATIVE REGION**  
**(Amounts in Thousand Pesos)**

PARTICULARS	IN THOUSAND PESOS			GROWTH RATE	
	FY 2015 ACTUAL	FY 2016 ESTIMATES	FY 2017 ESTIMATES	2016 vs. 2015	2017 vs. 2016
<b>NATIONAL GOVERNMENT SUBSIDY</b>					
APPROPRIATIONS					
Personal Services	381,995	347,257	444,777	-9.09%	28.08%
Maintenance and Other Operating Expenses	283,490	270,650	289,228	-4.53%	6.86%
Capital Outlay	132,284	180,863	219,796	36.72%	21.53%
Sub - Total, New General Appropriations	797,769	798,770	953,801	0.13%	19.41%
Add: RLIP - Automatic Appropriations	32,066	30,173	35,889	-5.90%	18.94%
Total Appropriations - National Government Subsidy (A)	829,835	828,943	989,690	-0.11%	19.39%
OBLIGATIONS					
Personal Services	382,700	347,257	444,777	-9.26%	28.08%
Maintenance and Other Operating Expenses	264,042	270,650	289,228	2.50%	6.86%
Capital Outlay	130,358	180,863	219,796	38.74%	21.53%
Sub - Total, New General Appropriations	777,100	798,770	953,801	2.79%	19.41%
Add: RLIP - Automatic Appropriations	30,666	30,173	35,889	-1.61%	18.94%
Total Obligations - National Government Subsidy (B)	807,766	828,943	989,690	2.62%	19.39%
BALANCE	22,069	-	-		
Unreleased Appropriations	-	-	-		
Unobligated Allotment	22,069	-	-		
<b>INTERNALLY GENERATED INCOME</b>					
BEGINNING BALANCE ( ESTIMATES )	98,737	237,156	231,649	140.19%	-2.32%
ADD: INTERNALLY - GENERATED INCOME (RECEIPTS)	387,331	385,779	383,700	-0.40%	-0.54%
Tuition Fees	182,947	199,927	198,914	9.28%	-0.51%
Income Collected from Students	117,273	87,954	83,196	-25.00%	-5.41%
Income from Other Sources (IGPs)	6,854	13,119	13,901	91.41%	5.96%
Income from Revolving Fund	35,149	36,869	38,967	4.89%	5.69%
Grants / Donations	26,270	27,188	28,000	3.49%	2.99%
Others	18,838	20,722	20,722	10.00%	0.00%
Total Internally Generated Income (Receipts) (C)	486,068	622,935	615,349	28.16%	-1.22%
LESS: CHARGES TO INCOME (EXPENDITURES) (D)	248,912	391,286	306,814	57.20%	-21.59%
Personal Services	55,067	62,287	52,546	13.11%	-15.64%
M O O E	144,687	259,132	200,672	79.10%	-22.56%
Capital Outlay	49,158	69,867	53,596	42.13%	-23.29%
ENDING BALANCE, INTERNALLY-GENERATED INCOME	237,156	231,649	308,535	-2.32%	33.19%
GRAND TOTAL, AVAILABLE FUNDS = ( A + C )	1,315,903	1,451,878	1,605,039	10.33%	10.55%
GRAND TOTAL, OBLIGATIONS = ( B + D )	1,056,678	1,220,229	1,296,504	15.48%	6.25%

Table G

**STATEMENT OF RECEIPTS AND EXPENDITURES - FYs 2015 - 2017****SUC: Agusan Del Sur State College of Agriculture and Technology (ASSCAT)****REGION: CARAGA ADMINISTRATIVE REGION****(Amounts in Thousand Pesos)**

PARTICULARS	IN THOUSAND PESOS			GROWTH RATE	
	FY 2015 ACTUAL	FY 2016 ESTIMATES	FY 2017 ESTIMATES	2016 vs. 2015	2017 vs. 2016
<b>NATIONAL GOVERNMENT SUBSIDY</b>					
APPROPRIATIONS					
Personal Services	38,194	30,466	39,625	-20.23%	30.06%
Maintenance and Other Operating Expenses	49,145	49,221	49,434	0.15%	0.43%
Capital Outlay	13,951	39,659	54,949	184.27%	38.55%
Sub - Total, New General Appropriations	101,290	119,346	144,008	17.83%	20.66%
Add: RLIP - Automatic Appropriations	2,853	2,588	3,304	-9.29%	27.67%
Total Appropriations - National Government Subsidy (A)	104,143	121,934	147,312	17.08%	20.81%
OBLIGATIONS					
Personal Services	38,194	30,466	39,625	-20.23%	30.06%
Maintenance and Other Operating Expenses	49,145	49,221	49,434	0.15%	0.43%
Capital Outlay	13,922	39,659	54,949	184.87%	38.55%
Sub - Total, New General Appropriations	101,261	119,346	144,008	17.86%	20.66%
Add: RLIP - Automatic Appropriations	2,853	2,588	3,304	-9.29%	27.67%
Total Obligations - National Government Subsidy (B)	104,114	121,934	147,312	17.12%	20.81%
BALANCE	29	-	-		
Unreleased Appropriations					
Unobligated Allotment	29				
<b>INTERNALLY GENERATED INCOME</b>					
BEGINNING BALANCE ( ESTIMATES )	-	43,554	64,664		48.47%
ADD: INTERNALLY - GENERATED INCOME (RECEIPTS)	75,436	76,447	82,000	1.34%	7.26%
Tuition Fees	21,104	26,285	28,900	24.55%	9.95%
Income Collected from Students	22,553	10,434	11,400	-53.74%	9.26%
Income from Other Sources (IGPs)	4,184	10,075	11,000	140.80%	9.18%
Income from Revolving Fund	1,325	2,465	2,700	86.04%	9.53%
Grants / Donations	26,270	27,188	28,000	3.49%	2.99%
Others					
Total Internally Generated Income (Receipts) (C)	75,436	120,001	146,664	59.08%	22.22%
LESS: CHARGES TO INCOME (EXPENDITURES) (D)	31,882	55,337	54,000	73.57%	-2.42%
Personal Services	10,909	10,630	11,600	-2.56%	9.13%
M O O E	17,430	36,565	33,400	109.78%	-8.66%
Capital Outlay	3,543	8,142	9,000	129.81%	10.54%
ENDING BALANCE, INTERNALLY-GENERATED INCOME	43,554	64,664	92,664	48.47%	43.30%
GRAND TOTAL, AVAILABLE FUNDS = ( A + C )	179,579	241,935	293,976	34.72%	21.51%
GRAND TOTAL, OBLIGATIONS = ( B + D )	135,996	177,271	201,312	30.35%	13.56%

**Table G**  
**STATEMENT OF RECEIPTS AND EXPENDITURES - FYs 2015 - 2017**  
**SUC: Caraga State University**  
**REGION: CARAGA ADMINISTRATIVE REGION**  
**(Amounts in Thousand Pesos)**

PARTICULARS	IN THOUSAND PESOS			GROWTH RATE	
	FY 2015 ACTUAL	FY 2016 ESTIMATES	FY 2017 ESTIMATES	2016 vs. 2015	2017 vs. 2016
<b>NATIONAL GOVERNMENT SUBSIDY</b>					
APPROPRIATIONS					
Personal Services	91,376	83,321	107,643	-8.82%	29.19%
Maintenance and Other Operating Expenses	71,501	68,577	68,577	-4.09%	0.00%
Capital Outlay	31,526	51,494	54,949	63.34%	6.71%
Sub - Total, New General Appropriations	194,403	203,392	231,169	4.62%	13.66%
Add: RLIP - Automatic Appropriations	7,884	7,291	9,206	-7.52%	26.27%
Total Appropriations - National Government Subsidy (A)	202,287	210,683	240,375	4.15%	14.09%
OBLIGATIONS					
Personal Services	91,376	83,321	107,643	-8.82%	29.19%
Maintenance and Other Operating Expenses	56,602	68,577	68,577	21.16%	0.00%
Capital Outlay	29,629	51,494	54,949	73.80%	6.71%
Sub - Total, New General Appropriations	177,607	203,392	231,169	14.52%	13.66%
Add: RLIP - Automatic Appropriations	7,884	7,291	9,206	-7.52%	26.27%
Total Obligations - National Government Subsidy (B)	185,491	210,683	240,375	13.58%	14.09%
BALANCE	16,796	-	-		
Unreleased Appropriations					
Unobligated Allotment	16,796				
<b>INTERNALLY GENERATED INCOME</b>					
BEGINNING BALANCE ( ESTIMATES )	45,003	73,011	71,228	62.24%	-2.44%
ADD: INTERNALLY - GENERATED INCOME (RECEIPTS)	131,056	93,740	78,978	-28.47%	-15.75%
Tuition Fees	59,474	42,919	36,285	-27.84%	-15.46%
Income Collected from Students	61,960	42,932	35,688	-30.71%	-16.87%
Income from Other Sources	770	954	811	23.90%	-14.99%
Income from Revolving Fund	8,852	6,935	6,194	-21.66%	-10.68%
Grants / Donations					
Others					
Total Internally Generated Income (Receipts) (C)	176,059	166,751	150,206	-5.29%	-9.92%
LESS: CHARGES TO INCOME (EXPENDITURES) (D)	103,048	95,523	73,440	-7.30%	-23.12%
Personal Services	5,484	5,357	4,414	-2.32%	-17.60%
M O O E	74,714	69,922	57,364	-6.41%	-17.96%
Capital Outlay	22,850	20,244	11,662	-11.40%	-42.39%
ENDING BALANCE, INTERNALLY-GENERATED INCOME	73,011	71,228	76,766	-2.44%	7.78%
GRAND TOTAL, AVAILABLE FUNDS = ( A + C )	378,346	377,434	390,581	-0.24%	3.48%
GRAND TOTAL, OBLIGATIONS = ( B + D )	288,539	306,206	313,815	6.12%	2.48%

Table G  
**STATEMENT OF RECEIPTS AND EXPENDITURES - FYs 2015 - 2017**  
**SUC: Surigao Del Sur State University**  
**REGION: CARAGA ADMINISTRATIVE REGION**  
**(Amounts in Thousand Pesos)**

PARTICULARS	IN THOUSAND PESOS			GROWTH RATE	
	FY 2015 ACTUAL	FY 2016 ESTIMATES	FY 2017 ESTIMATES	2016 vs. 2015	2017 vs. 2016
<b>NATIONAL GOVERNMENT SUBSIDY</b>					
APPROPRIATIONS					
Personal Services	137,555	119,531	157,297	-13.10%	31.60%
Maintenance and Other Operating Expenses	77,171	78,153	83,840	1.27%	7.28%
Capital Outlay	40,946	39,660	54,949	-3.14%	38.55%
Sub - Total, New General Appropriations	255,672	237,344	296,086	-7.17%	24.75%
Add: RLIP - Automatic Appropriations	11,523	10,437	12,523	-9.42%	19.99%
Total Appropriations - National Government Subsidy (A)	267,195	247,781	308,609	-7.27%	24.55%
OBLIGATIONS					
Personal Services	137,938	119,531	157,297	-13.34%	31.60%
Maintenance and Other Operating Expenses	72,622	78,153	83,840	7.62%	7.28%
Capital Outlay	40,946	39,660	54,949	-3.14%	38.55%
Sub - Total, New General Appropriations	251,506	237,344	296,086	-5.63%	24.75%
Add: RLIP - Automatic Appropriations	10,445	10,437	12,523	-0.08%	19.99%
Total Obligations - National Government Subsidy (B)	261,951	247,781	308,609	-5.41%	24.55%
BALANCE	5,244	-	-		
Unreleased Appropriations					
Unobligated Allotment	5,244				
<b>INTERNALLY GENERATED INCOME</b>					
BEGINNING BALANCE ( ESTIMATES )	32,074	52,409	95,757	63.40%	82.71%
ADD: INTERNALLY - GENERATED INCOME (RECEIPTS)	70,954	99,029	99,029	39.57%	0.00%
Tuition Fees	45,109	70,600	70,600	56.51%	0.00%
Income Collected from Students	3,804	4,184	4,184	9.99%	0.00%
Income from Other Sources	1,900	2,090	2,090	10.00%	0.00%
Income from Revolving Fund	1,303	1,433	1,433	9.98%	0.00%
Grants / Donations					
Others	18,838	20,722	20,722	10.00%	0.00%
Total Internally Generated Income (Receipts) (C)	103,028	151,438	194,786	46.99%	28.62%
LESS: CHARGES TO INCOME (EXPENDITURES) (D)	50,619	55,681	55,681	10.00%	0.00%
Personal Services	15,219	16,741	16,741	10.00%	0.00%
M O O E	21,203	23,323	23,323	10.00%	0.00%
Capital Outlay	14,197	15,617	15,617	10.00%	0.00%
ENDING BALANCE, INTERNALLY-GENERATED INCOME	52,409	95,757	139,105	82.71%	45.27%
GRAND TOTAL, AVAILABLE FUNDS = ( A + C )	370,223	399,219	503,395	7.83%	26.09%
GRAND TOTAL, OBLIGATIONS = ( B + D )	312,570	303,462	364,290	-2.91%	20.04%



**Table G**  
**STATEMENT OF RECEIPTS AND EXPENDITURES - FYs 2015 - 2017**  
**SUC: Surigao State College of Technology**  
**REGION: CARAGA ADMINISTRATIVE REGION**  
**(Amounts in Thousand Pesos)**

PARTICULARS	IN THOUSAND PESOS			GROWTH RATE	
	FY 2015 ACTUAL	FY 2016 ESTIMATES	FY 2017 ESTIMATES	2016 vs. 2015	2017 vs. 2016
<b>NATIONAL GOVERNMENT SUBSIDY</b>					
APPROPRIATIONS					
Personal Services	114,870	113,939	140,212	-0.81%	23.06%
Maintenance and Other Operating Expenses	85,673	74,699	87,377	-12.81%	16.97%
Capital Outlay	45,861	50,050	54,949	9.13%	9.79%
Sub - Total, New General Appropriations	246,404	238,688	282,538	-3.13%	18.37%
Add: RLIP - Automatic Appropriations	9,806	9,857	10,856	0.52%	10.13%
Total Appropriations - National Government Subsidy (A)	256,210	248,545	293,394	-2.99%	18.04%
OBLIGATIONS					
Personal Services	115,192	113,939	140,212	-1.09%	23.06%
Maintenance and Other Operating Expenses	85,673	74,699	87,377	-12.81%	16.97%
Capital Outlay	45,861	50,050	54,949	9.13%	9.79%
Sub - Total, New General Appropriations	246,726	238,688	282,538	-3.26%	18.37%
Add: RLIP - Automatic Appropriations	9,484	9,857	10,856	3.93%	10.13%
Total Obligations - National Government Subsidy (B)	256,210	248,545	293,394	-2.99%	18.04%
BALANCE	-	-	-		
Unreleased Appropriations					
Unobligated Allotment	-	-	-		
<b>INTERNALLY GENERATED INCOME</b>					
BEGINNING BALANCE ( ESTIMATES )	21,660	68,182		214.78%	-100.00%
ADD: INTERNALLY - GENERATED INCOME (RECEIPTS)	109,885	116,563	123,693	6.08%	6.12%
Tuition Fees	57,260	60,123	63,129	5.00%	5.00%
Income Collected from Students	28,956	30,404	31,924	5.00%	5.00%
Income from Other Sources					
Income from Revolving Fund	23,669	26,036	28,640	10.00%	10.00%
Grants / Donations					
Others					
Total Internally Generated Income (Receipts) (C)	131,545	184,745	123,693	40.44%	-33.05%
LESS: CHARGES TO INCOME (EXPENDITURES) (D)	63,363	184,745	123,693	191.57%	-33.05%
Personal Services	23,455	29,559	19,791	26.02%	-33.05%
M O O E	31,340	129,322	86,585	312.64%	-33.05%
Capital Outlay	8,568	25,864	17,317	201.87%	-33.05%
ENDING BALANCE, INTERNALLY-GENERATED INCOME	68,182	-	-	-100.00%	
GRAND TOTAL, AVAILABLE FUNDS = ( A + C )	387,755	433,290	417,087	11.74%	-3.74%
GRAND TOTAL, OBLIGATIONS = ( B + D )	319,573	433,290	417,087	35.58%	-3.74%

**Table G**  
**STATEMENT OF RECEIPTS AND EXPENDITURES - FYs 2015 - 2017**  
**CONSOLIDATED - SIX (6) SUCs**  
**REGION: AUTONOMOUS REGION IN MUSLIM MINDANAO**  
**(Amounts in Thousand Pesos)**

PARTICULARS	IN THOUSAND PESOS			GROWTH RATE	
	FY 2015 ACTUAL	FY 2016 ESTIMATES	FY 2017 ESTIMATES	2016 vs. 2015	2017 vs. 2016
<b>NATIONAL GOVERNMENT SUBSIDY</b>					
APPROPRIATIONS					
Personal Services	2,439,017	2,265,721	3,446,598	-7.11%	52.12%
Maintenance and Other Operating Expenses	562,385	468,633	478,030	-16.67%	2.01%
Capital Outlay	196,242	291,568	302,247	48.58%	3.66%
Sub - Total, New General Appropriations	3,197,644	3,025,922	4,226,875	-5.37%	39.69%
Add: RLIP - Automatic Appropriations	206,845	203,902	243,907	-1.42%	19.62%
Total Appropriations - National Government Subsidy ( A )	3,404,489	3,229,824	4,470,782	-5.13%	38.42%
OBLIGATIONS					
Personal Services	2,409,602	2,265,721	3,446,598	-5.97%	52.12%
Maintenance and Other Operating Expenses	366,890	468,633	478,030	27.73%	2.01%
Capital Outlay	89,856	291,568	302,247	224.48%	3.66%
Sub - Total, New General Appropriations	2,866,348	3,025,922	4,226,875	5.57%	39.69%
Add: RLIP - Automatic Appropriations	192,197	203,902	243,907	6.09%	19.62%
Total Obligations - National Government Subsidy ( B )	3,058,545	3,229,824	4,470,782	5.60%	38.42%
BALANCE	345,944	-	-		
Unreleased Appropriations	184,100	-	-		
Unobligated Allotment	161,844	-	-		
<b>INTERNALLY GENERATED INCOME</b>					
BEGINNING BALANCE ( ESTIMATES )	110,363	240,457	244,900	117.88%	1.85%
ADD: INTERNALLY - GENERATED INCOME (RECEIPTS)	258,984	291,322	301,895	12.49%	3.63%
Tuition Fees	142,749	132,553	139,849	-7.14%	5.50%
Income Collected from Students	76,097	96,224	98,877	26.45%	2.76%
Income from Other Sources	14,602	17,075	17,418	16.94%	2.01%
Income from Revolving Fund	14,565	26,514	27,257	82.04%	2.80%
Grants / Donations	1,984	1,984	-	0.00%	-100.00%
Others	8,987	16,972	18,494	88.85%	8.97%
Total Internally Generated Income (Receipts) ( C )	369,347	531,779	546,795	43.98%	2.82%
LESS: CHARGES TO INCOME (EXPENDITURES) (D)	128,890	286,879	259,142	122.58%	-9.67%
Personal Services	22,645	21,695	19,889	-4.20%	-8.32%
M O O E	91,692	206,682	192,513	125.41%	-6.86%
Capital Outlay	14,553	58,502	46,740	301.99%	-20.11%
ENDING BALANCE, INTERNALLY-GENERATED INCOME	240,457	244,900	287,653	1.85%	17.46%
GRAND TOTAL, AVAILABLE FUNDS = ( A + C )	3,773,836	3,761,603	5,017,577	-0.32%	33.39%
GRAND TOTAL, OBLIGATIONS = ( B + D )	3,187,435	3,516,703	4,729,924	10.33%	34.50%

**Table G**  
**STATEMENT OF RECEIPTS AND EXPENDITURES - FYs 2015 - 2017**  
**SUC: Mindanao State University**  
**REGION: AUTONOMOUS REGION IN MUSLIM MINDANAO**  
**(Amounts in Thousand Pesos)**

PARTICULARS	IN THOUSAND PESOS			GROWTH RATE	
	FY 2015 ACTUAL	FY 2016 ESTIMATES	FY 2017 ESTIMATES	2016 vs. 2015	2017 vs. 2016
<b>NATIONAL GOVERNMENT SUBSIDY</b>					
APPROPRIATIONS					
Personal Services	1,916,128	1,792,611	2,743,883	-6.45%	53.07%
Maintenance and Other Operating Expenses	418,848	298,935	304,241	-28.63%	1.77%
Capital Outlay	116,399	84,381	109,948	-27.51%	30.30%
Sub - Total, New General Appropriations	2,451,375	2,175,927	3,158,072	-11.24%	45.14%
Add: RLIP - Automatic Appropriations	163,748	161,872	194,713	-1.15%	20.29%
Total Appropriations - National Government Subsidy ( A )	2,615,123	2,337,799	3,352,785	-10.60%	43.42%
OBLIGATIONS					
Personal Services	1,910,894	1,792,611	2,743,883	-6.19%	53.07%
Maintenance and Other Operating Expenses	263,890	298,935	304,241	13.28%	1.77%
Capital Outlay	35,766	84,381	109,948	135.93%	30.30%
Sub - Total, New General Appropriations	2,210,550	2,175,927	3,158,072	-1.57%	45.14%
Add: RLIP - Automatic Appropriations	158,244	161,872	194,713	2.29%	20.29%
Total Obligations - National Government Subsidy ( B )	2,368,794	2,337,799	3,352,785	-1.31%	43.42%
BALANCE	246,329	-	-		
Unreleased Appropriations	169,000				
Unobligated Allotment	77,329				
<b>INTERNALLY GENERATED INCOME</b>					
BEGINNING BALANCE ( ESTIMATES )	80,571	143,415	144,688	78.00%	0.89%
ADD: INTERNALLY - GENERATED INCOME (RECEIPTS)	151,338	194,695	195,856	28.65%	0.60%
Tuition Fees	86,946	78,060	78,791	-10.22%	0.94%
Income Collected from Students	40,138	70,906	70,484	76.66%	-0.60%
Income from Other Sources	8,416	10,613	9,713	26.11%	-8.48%
Income from Revolving Fund	14,186	25,636	26,408	80.71%	3.01%
Grants / Donations				-	-
Others	1,652	9,480	10,460	473.85%	10.34%
Total Internally Generated Income (Receipts) ( C )	231,909	338,110	340,544	45.79%	0.72%
LESS: CHARGES TO INCOME (EXPENDITURES) ( D )	88,494	193,422	203,466	118.57%	5.19%
Personal Services	6,837	5,039	4,799		
M O O E	74,289	164,329	170,686	121.20%	3.87%
Capital Outlay	7,368	24,054	27,981	226.47%	16.33%
ENDING BALANCE, INTERNALLY-GENERATED INCOME	143,415	144,688	137,078	0.89%	-5.26%
GRAND TOTAL, AVAILABLE FUNDS = ( A + C )	2,847,032	2,675,909	3,693,329	-6.01%	38.02%
GRAND TOTAL, OBLIGATIONS = ( B + D )	2,457,288	2,531,221	3,556,251	3.01%	40.50%

Table G

**STATEMENT OF RECEIPTS AND EXPENDITURES - FYs 2015 - 2017****SUC: Mindanao State University - Tawi-Tawi College of Technology and Oceanography****REGION: AUTONOMOUS REGION IN MUSLIM MINDANAO****(Amounts in Thousand Pesos)**

PARTICULARS	IN THOUSAND PESOS			GROWTH RATE	
	FY 2015 ACTUAL	FY 2016 ESTIMATES	FY 2017 ESTIMATES	2016 vs. 2015	2017 vs. 2016
<b>NATIONAL GOVERNMENT SUBSIDY</b>					
Personal Services	349,196	309,546	497,074	-11.35%	60.58%
Maintenance and Other Operating Expenses	47,537	65,499	65,499	37.79%	0.00%
Capital Outlay	16,849	27,105	54,949	60.87%	102.73%
Sub - Total, New General Appropriations	413,582	402,150	617,522	-2.76%	53.56%
Add: RLIP - Automatic Appropriations	28,535	28,065	32,979	-1.65%	17.51%
Total Appropriations - National Government Subsidy ( A )	442,117	430,215	650,501	-2.69%	51.20%
<b>OBLIGATIONS</b>					
Personal Services	349,196	309,546	497,074	-11.35%	60.58%
Maintenance and Other Operating Expenses	21,340	65,499	65,499	206.93%	0.00%
Capital Outlay	12,849	27,105	54,949	110.95%	102.73%
Sub - Total, New General Appropriations	383,385	402,150	617,522	4.89%	53.56%
Add: RLIP - Automatic Appropriations	20,000	28,065	32,979	40.33%	17.51%
Total Obligations - National Government Subsidy ( B )	403,385	430,215	650,501	6.65%	51.20%
<b>BALANCE</b>	38,732	-	-	-100.00%	-
Unreleased Appropriations	15,100				
Unobligated Allotment	23,632		-		
<b>INTERNALLY GENERATED INCOME</b>					
BEGINNING BALANCE ( ESTIMATES )	22,910	38,800	-	69.36%	-100.00%
<b>ADD: INTERNALLY - GENERATED INCOME (RECEIPTS)</b>	17,047	17,047	17,898	0.00%	4.99%
Tuition Fees	8,505	8,504	8,930	-0.01%	5.01%
Income Collected from Students	1,213	1,211	1,273	-0.16%	5.12%
Income from Other Sources	344	340	361	-1.16%	6.18%
Income from Revolving Fund				-	-
Grants / Donations				-	-
Others	6,985	6,992	7,334	0.10%	4.89%
Total Internally Generated Income (Receipts) ( C )	39,957	55,847	17,898	39.77%	-67.95%
<b>LESS: CHARGES TO INCOME (EXPENDITURES) (D)</b>	1,157	55,847	17,898	4726.88%	-67.95%
Personal Services	576	2,999	605	420.66%	-79.83%
M O O E	581	25,321	7,109	4258.18%	-71.92%
Capital Outlay		27,527	10,184	-	-63.00%
<b>ENDING BALANCE, INTERNALLY-GENERATED INCOME</b>	38,800	-	-	-100.00%	-
<b>GRAND TOTAL, AVAILABLE FUNDS = ( A + C )</b>	482,074	486,062	668,399	0.83%	37.51%
<b>GRAND TOTAL, OBLIGATIONS = ( B + D )</b>	404,542	486,062	668,399	20.15%	37.51%

**Table G**  
**STATEMENT OF RECEIPTS AND EXPENDITURES - FYs 2015 - 2017**  
**SUC: Adiong Memorial Polytechnic State College**  
**REGION: AUTONOMOUS REGION IN MUSLIM MINDANAO**  
**(Amounts in Thousand Pesos)**

PARTICULARS	IN THOUSAND PESOS			GROWTH RATE	
	FY 2015 ACTUAL	FY 2016 ESTIMATES	FY 2017 ESTIMATES	2016 vs. 2015	2017 vs. 2016
<b>NATIONAL GOVERNMENT SUBSIDY</b>					
APPROPRIATIONS					
Personal Services	15,011	17,284	18,252	15.14%	5.60%
Maintenance and Other Operating Expenses	14,032	14,932	14,932	6.41%	0.00%
Capital Outlay	18,057	38,620	27,467	113.88%	-28.88%
Sub - Total, New General Appropriations	47,100	70,836	60,651	50.39%	-14.38%
Add: RLIP - Automatic Appropriations	1,384	1,430	1,609	3.32%	12.52%
Total Appropriations - National Government Subsidy ( A )	48,484	72,266	62,260	49.05%	-13.85%
OBLIGATIONS					
Personal Services	15,011	17,284	18,252	15.14%	5.60%
Maintenance and Other Operating Expenses	14,032	14,932	14,932	6.41%	0.00%
Capital Outlay	18,057	38,620	27,467	113.88%	-28.88%
Sub - Total, New General Appropriations	47,100	70,836	60,651	50.39%	-14.38%
Add: RLIP - Automatic Appropriations	1,384	1,430	1,609	3.32%	12.52%
Total Obligations - National Government Subsidy ( B )	48,484	72,266	62,260	49.05%	-13.85%
BALANCE	-	-	-		
Unreleased Appropriations					
Unobligated Allotment					
<b>INTERNALLY GENERATED INCOME</b>					
BEGINNING BALANCE ( ESTIMATES )					
ADD: INTERNALLY - GENERATED INCOME (RECEIPTS)	2,672	2,480	-	-7.19%	-100.00%
Tuition Fees	192	-		-100.00%	
Income Collected from Students	496	496		0.00%	-100.00%
Income from Other Sources					
Income from Revolving Fund					
Grants / Donations	1,984	1,984		0.00%	-100.00%
Others					
Total Internally Generated Income (Receipts) ( C )	2,672	2,480	-	-7.19%	-100.00%
LESS: CHARGES TO INCOME (EXPENDITURES) ( D )	2,672	2,480	-	-7.19%	-100.00%
Personal Services	688			-100.00%	
M O O E	1,984	2,480		25.00%	-100.00%
Capital Outlay					
ENDING BALANCE, INTERNALLY-GENERATED INCOME	-	-	-		
GRAND TOTAL, AVAILABLE FUNDS = ( A + C )	51,156	74,746	62,260	46.11%	-16.70%
GRAND TOTAL, OBLIGATIONS = ( B + D )	51,156	74,746	62,260	46.11%	-16.70%

**Table G**  
**STATEMENT OF RECEIPTS AND EXPENDITURES - FYs 2015 - 2017**  
**SUC : Basilan State College**  
**REGION: AUTONOMOUS REGION IN MUSLIM MINDANAO**  
**(Amounts in Thousand Pesos)**

PARTICULARS	IN THOUSAND PESOS			GROWTH RATE	
	FY 2015 ACTUAL	FY 2016 ESTIMATES	FY 2017 ESTIMATES	2015 vs. 2015	2016 vs. 2016
<b>NATIONAL GOVERNMENT SUBSIDY</b>					
APPROPRIATIONS					
Personal Services	50,864	44,107	54,625	-13.28%	23.85%
Maintenance and Other Operating Expenses	37,070	36,906	36,906	-0.44%	0.00%
Capital Outlay	5,410	48,959	27,467	804.97%	-43.90%
Sub - Total, New General Appropriations	93,344	129,972	118,998	39.24%	-8.44%
Add: RLIP - Automatic Appropriations	4,026	3,950	4,370	-1.89%	10.63%
Total Appropriations - National Government Subsidy ( A )	97,370	133,922	123,368	37.54%	-7.88%
OBLIGATIONS					
Personal Services	47,339	44,107	54,625	-6.83%	23.85%
Maintenance and Other Operating Expenses	24,066	36,906	36,906	53.35%	0.00%
Capital Outlay	5,410	48,959	27,467	804.97%	-43.90%
Sub - Total, New General Appropriations	76,815	129,972	118,998	69.20%	-8.44%
Add: RLIP - Automatic Appropriations	4,026	3,950	4,370	-1.89%	10.63%
Total Obligations - National Government Subsidy ( B )	80,841	133,922	123,368	65.66%	-7.88%
BALANCE	16,529	-	-	-100.00%	
Unreleased Appropriations					
Unobligated Allotment	16,529			-100.00%	
<b>INTERNALLY GENERATED INCOME</b>					
BEGINNING BALANCE ( ESTIMATES )	6,807	12,997	12,997	90.94%	0.00%
ADD: INTERNALLY - GENERATED INCOME (RECEIPTS)	31,843	22,500	23,840	-29.34%	5.96%
Tuition Fees	15,101	13,800	14,500	-8.62%	5.07%
Income Collected from Students	16,418	8,365	9,000	-49.05%	7.59%
Income from Other Sources	51	35	40	-31.37%	14.29%
Income from Revolving Fund	273	300	300	9.89%	0.00%
Grants / Donations					
Others					
Total Internally Generated Income (Receipts) ( C )	38,650	35,497	36,837	-8.16%	3.77%
LESS: CHARGES TO INCOME (EXPENDITURES) (D)	25,653	22,500	23,840	-12.29%	5.96%
Personal Services	11,375	10,500	11,000	-7.69%	4.76%
M O O E	9,556	9,500	9,840	-0.59%	3.58%
Capital Outlay	4,722	2,500	3,000	-47.06%	20.00%
ENDING BALANCE, INTERNALLY-GENERATED INCOME	12,997	12,997	12,997	0.00%	0.00%
GRAND TOTAL, AVAILABLE FUNDS = ( A + C )	136,020	169,419	160,205	24.55%	-5.44%
GRAND TOTAL, OBLIGATIONS = ( B + D )	106,494	156,422	147,208	46.88%	-5.89%

Table G

**STATEMENT OF RECEIPTS AND EXPENDITURES - FYs 2015 - 2017****SUC: Sulu State College****REGION: AUTONOMOUS REGION IN MUSLIM MINDANAO****(Amounts in Thousand Pesos)**

PARTICULARS	IN THOUSAND PESOS			GROWTH RATE	
	FY 2015 ACTUAL	FY 2016 ESTIMATES	FY 2017 ESTIMATES	2016 vs. 2015	2017 vs. 2016
<b>NATIONAL GOVERNMENT SUBSIDY</b>					
APPROPRIATIONS					
Personal Services	59,515	57,935	75,771	-2.65%	30.79%
Maintenance and Other Operating Expenses	25,626	33,089	36,678	29.12%	10.85%
Capital Outlay	25,877	46,401	54,949	79.31%	18.42%
Sub - Total, New General Appropriations	111,018	137,425	167,398	23.79%	21.81%
Add: RLIP - Automatic Appropriations	5,233	4,806	5,846	-8.16%	21.64%
Total Appropriations - National Government Subsidy ( A )	116,251	142,231	173,244	22.35%	21.80%
OBLIGATIONS					
Personal Services	47,191	57,935	75,771	22.77%	30.79%
Maintenance and Other Operating Expenses	24,290	33,089	36,678	36.22%	10.85%
Capital Outlay	9,984	46,401	54,949	364.75%	18.42%
Sub - Total, New General Appropriations	81,465	137,425	167,398	68.69%	21.81%
Add: RLIP - Automatic Appropriations	4,923	4,806	5,846	-2.38%	21.64%
Total Obligations - National Government Subsidy ( B )	86,388	142,231	173,244	64.64%	21.80%
BALANCE	29,863	-	-		
Unreleased Appropriations					
Unobligated Allotment	29,863	-			
<b>INTERNALLY GENERATED INCOME</b>					
BEGINNING BALANCE ( ESTIMATES )	-	45,170	87,140		92.92%
ADD: INTERNALLY - GENERATED INCOME (RECEIPTS)	45,170	41,970	50,363	-7.08%	20.00%
Tuition Fees	22,498	22,200	26,640	-1.32%	20.00%
Income Collected from Students	17,104	13,683	16,419	-20.00%	20.00%
Income from Other Sources	5,568	6,087	7,304	9.32%	19.99%
Income from Revolving Fund					
Grants / Donations					
Others					
Total Internally Generated Income (Receipts) ( C )	45,170	87,140	137,503	92.92%	57.80%
LESS: CHARGES TO INCOME (EXPENDITURES) ( D )	-	-	-		
Personal Services					
M O O E					
Capital Outlay					
ENDING BALANCE, INTERNALLY-GENERATED INCOME	45,170	87,140	137,503	92.92%	57.80%
GRAND TOTAL, AVAILABLE FUNDS = ( A + C )	161,421	229,371	310,747	42.09%	35.48%
GRAND TOTAL, OBLIGATIONS = ( B + D )	86,388	142,231	173,244	64.64%	21.80%

**Table G**  
**STATEMENT OF RECEIPTS AND EXPENDITURES - FYs 2015 - 2017**  
**SUC : Tawi-Tawi Regional Agricultural College**  
**REGION: AUTONOMOUS REGION IN MUSLIM MINDANAO**  
**(Amounts in Thousand Pesos)**

PARTICULARS	IN THOUSAND PESOS			GROWTH RATE	
	FY 2015 ACTUAL	FY 2016 ESTIMATES	FY 2017 ESTIMATES	2015 vs. 2015	2016 vs. 2016
<b>NATIONAL GOVERNMENT SUBSIDY</b>					
<b>APPROPRIATIONS</b>					
Personal Services	48,303	44,238	56,993	-8.42%	28.83%
Maintenance and Other Operating Expenses	19,272	19,272	19,774	0.00%	2.60%
Capital Outlay	13,650	46,102	27,467	237.74%	-40.42%
Sub - Total, New General Appropriations	81,225	109,612	104,234	34.95%	-4.91%
Add: RLIP - Automatic Appropriations	3,919	3,779	4,390	-3.57%	16.17%
Total Appropriations - National Government Subsidy ( A )	85,144	113,391	108,624	33.18%	-4.20%
<b>OBLIGATIONS</b>					
Personal Services	39,971	44,238	56,993	10.68%	28.83%
Maintenance and Other Operating Expenses	19,272	19,272	19,774	0.00%	2.60%
Capital Outlay	7,790	46,102	27,467	491.81%	-40.42%
Sub - Total, New General Appropriations	67,033	109,612	104,234	63.52%	-4.91%
Add: RLIP - Automatic Appropriations	3,620	3,779	4,390	4.39%	16.17%
Total Obligations - National Government Subsidy ( B )	70,653	113,391	108,624	60.49%	-4.20%
<b>BALANCE</b>	14,491	-	-	-100.00%	
Unreleased Appropriations					
Unobligated Allotment	14,491			-100.00%	
<b>INTERNALLY GENERATED INCOME</b>					
BEGINNING BALANCE ( ESTIMATES )	75	75	75	0.00%	0.00%
<b>ADD: INTERNALLY - GENERATED INCOME (RECEIPTS)</b>	10,914	12,630	13,938	15.72%	10.36%
Tuition Fees	9,507	9,989	10,988	5.07%	10.00%
Income Collected from Students	728	1,563	1,701	114.70%	8.83%
Income from Other Sources	223	-	-	-100.00%	
Income from Revolving Fund	106	578	549	445.28%	-5.02%
Grants / Donations	-	-	-		
Others	350	500	700	42.86%	40.00%
Total Internally Generated Income (Receipts) ( C )	10,989	12,705	14,013	15.62%	10.30%
<b>LESS: CHARGES TO INCOME (EXPENDITURES) (D)</b>	10,914	12,630	13,938	15.72%	10.36%
Personal Services	3,169	3,157	3,485	-0.38%	10.39%
M O O E	5,282	5,052	4,878	-4.35%	-3.44%
Capital Outlay	2,463	4,421	5,575	79.50%	26.10%
<b>ENDING BALANCE, INTERNALLY-GENERATED INCOME</b>	75	75	75	0.00%	0.00%
<b>GRAND TOTAL, AVAILABLE FUNDS = ( A + C )</b>	96,133	126,096	122,637	31.17%	-2.74%
<b>GRAND TOTAL, OBLIGATIONS = ( B + D )</b>	81,567	126,021	122,562	54.50%	-2.74%